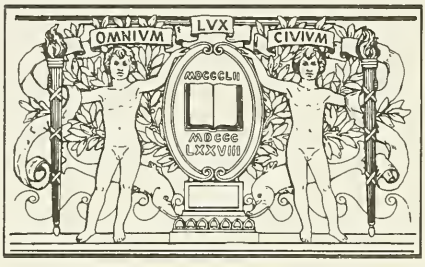
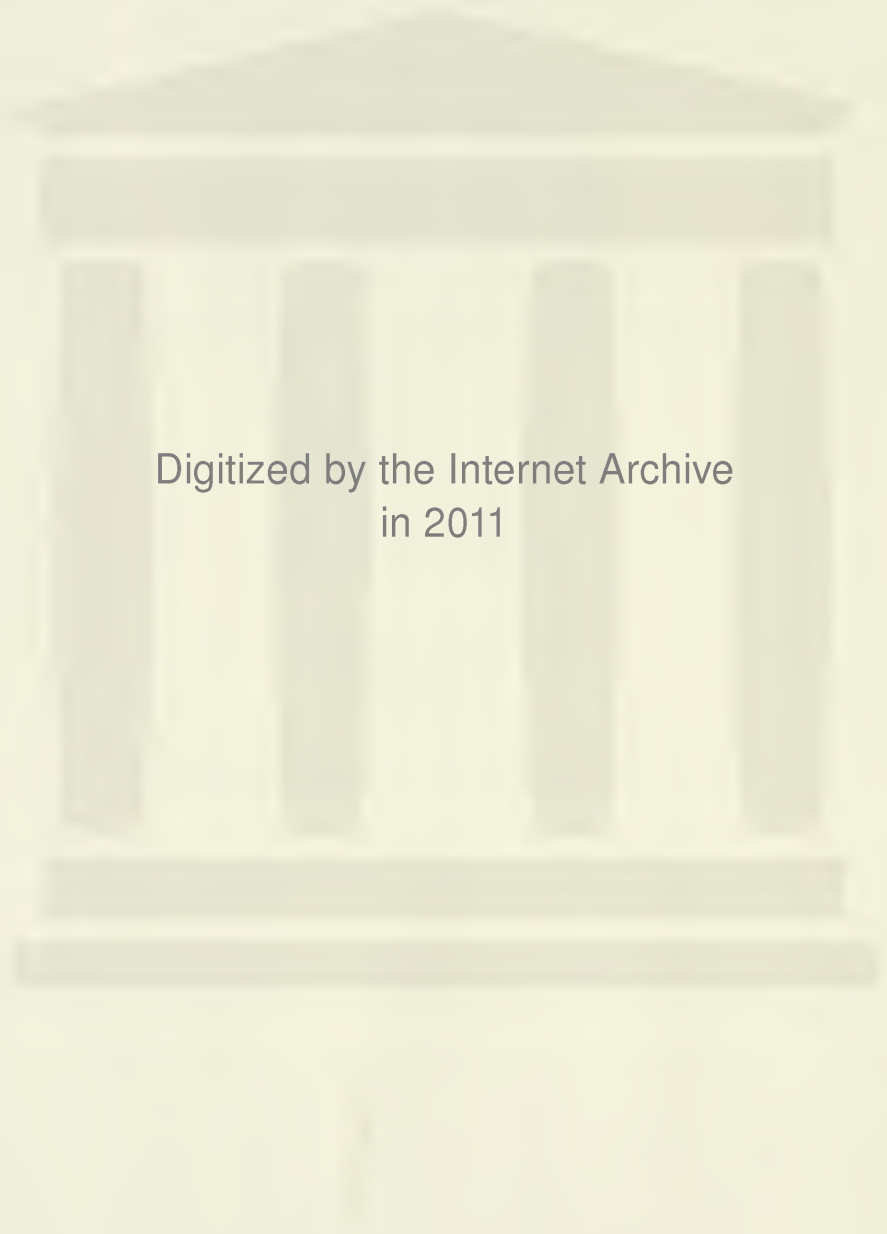
JOHNSON-MITCHELL ANCESTRY

JEANETTE JOHNSON SHERMAN



BOSTON
PUBLIC
LIBRARY


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2011

http://www.archive.org/details/johnsonmitchella00sher

JOHNSON-MITCHELL ANCESTRY

WITH

ALLIED FAMILIES

Compiled by
JEANETTE JOHNSON SHERMAN
1967

Both justice and decency require that we should bestow on our forefathers an honorable remembrance.
Thucydides

© Copyright 1967 by
Jeanette Johnson Sherman

CS71
.J7
1967b

Lithographed in U.S.A. by
EDWARDS BROTHERS, INC.
Ann Arbor, Michigan

CONTENTS

(- indicates a Mitchell Line)
(= indicates both Johnson and Mitchell Lines)

Family Names	Page	Family Names	Page
Adams	21	Dummer	63
Alcock	22	Dutch	64
Allen	22	Dwelley	65
-Allerton	24	Eddy (2 lines)	66
-Andrews	25	-Elwell	68
Annable	27	-Emery	70
Arey	28	Ewell	72
Austin	29	Farnsworth	73
Ayer	30	-Foxwell	73
-Ayers	31	Freethy	74
Banks	32	-Furbush	75
Barnard	34	Gerrish (2 lines)	76
Batchelder	34	Goodhue	76
-Batt	35	Gorham	78
Beale	36	Gowdy	79
-Beedle	36	=Graves	79
=Bent	37	Green	81
-Bonython	38	-Greenaway	82
Booker	38	Greenleaf (4 lines)	83
Bray	39	Haines	85
Brewer (2 lines)	40	Hale	86
Bryant	40	-Hardy	86
Buck	42	-Haseltine	87
=Burns	43	Hawes	88
=Butler (2 lines)	44	-Hawke	89
-Caldwell	46	Hilton	90
Clarke (2 lines)	47	Hobart	91
Coffin (3 lines)	49	Hodgkins	92
-Cooke	51	Holbrook	93
-Cooper	52	=Howe	94
-Cushman	53	Howland	96
Daggett (4 lines)	55	Hussey	97
Damon	58	-Hutchins	98
Daniels	59	=Hyde	100
-Demuth	59	Hyland	100
-Dixon	61	Ibrook	101
Dodge	61	-Jaques	101
Downing	63	Jenkins (2 families)	102

CONTENTS

Family Names	Page	Family Names	Page
-Jenney	104	Putnam	156
Johnson (2 lines)	1	-Remick	158
=Knight (2 lines)	105	-Remilly	158
Lane	105	Ripley	159
Langer	107	Robie	160
Larkin	108	-Robinson	162
Lincoln	109	Sanders	162
Longfellow	112	Sewell	163
-Low	118	Shaw	164
-McLaughlin	119	Shepherd	164
Marchant (2 lines)	121	Smith	166
Marshall	123	Somerby (3 lines)	167
=Martin	123	Stanford	168
Mason	124	-Stanwood	169
Mayhew	124	-Staples	170
Merritt	125	Starbuck	172
Miller	126	=Stetson (2 lines)	173
-Millett	126	Taylor	175
-Mitchell	13	-Thompson	176
Moody	127	Thorndike	177
Moore	131	-Thurston	182
=Moulton (2 families)	132	Tilley	182
-Nichols	135	-Towers	183
Norton (2 families)	135	-Trefethen	184
=Page (3 lines)	138	Turbat	185
Palmer	141	Turpin	186
Parker	142	Twombly	186
Patch	143	-Ulmer	189
Pearce	144	Wallis	192
-Pearson	144	Ward	194
Pease	147	=Webster (2 families)	194
-Pell	151	Wentworth	196
Phippen	151	Whelden	198
Pierce	152	Whipple	198
-Pope	153	Wood	199
=Pratt	154	Woodbury (2 families)	199
Proctor	155	Woodworth	202
=Provender	156	=Woolson	202

CONTENTS

APPENDIX (Not indexed) Page

John Cuddington to Edmond Johnson, 1650. - - - - - - - - 205
Thomas Coleman to Children of Edmond Johnson. - - - - - 205
Thomas Coleman to Peter Johnson.- - - - - - - - - - - - - 206
Will of Deacon Joseph Johnson. - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 207
Johnson Line by Raymon Meyers Tingley. - - - - - - - - - 211
Will of William Ayers of Londonderry, N. H. - - - - - - - 212
Will of Mary McLaughlin. - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 213
Pension Application of Thomas McLaughlin. - - - - - - - - 215
Memorial of James McLaughlin. - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 215
Deposition of Robert Thorndike. - - - - - - - - - - - - - 216
Estate Settlement of William Moody. - - - - - - - - - - - 217
Petition to Gov. Shirley by German Settlers
of Broad Bay (Waldoboro), Maine. - - - - - - - - - - - 217
Abstract of Will of John Ulmer. - - - - - - - - - - - - - 218
Will of Enos Mitchell. - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 220

PICTURES

Lyndon M. Johnson - Nellie E. Mitchell - - - - - - - - - - vi
Lincoln C. Johnson - Ellen Viola Moody - - - - - - - - - - 11
Levi Johnson - Elizabeth Lincoln - - - - - - - - - - - - - 11
House Built by Jacob Mitchell - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 12
Gilman Mitchell - Sarah Jane Towers - - - - - - - - - - - 19

INDEX OF NAMES - 221

Lyndon M. Johnson
1869 - 1933

Nellie E. Mitchell
1870 - 1937

FOREWORD

If anyone could be called "a typical New Englander", I believe my father, Lyndon Moody Johnson, and my mother, Nellie Etta Mitchell, would qualify. For nine generations since the landing of their immigrant ancestors, a span of over three hundred years, the direct and allied lines of antecedents in both families have resided in only three of our New England states; namely, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and Maine.

Apparently, for them, no other part of the country afforded greater inducements than New England could offer. They loved the nearby sea, the rocky land, and the beautiful lakes and forests; and they were content to struggle for existence and wrest a livelihood from this particular area of our country. I doubt if my parents ever traveled farther than from Maine to Massachusetts, yet they were not provincial in thought. Both were omniverous readers and seemed well-informed.

It has been an interesting and absorbing task to search these genealogical lines and trace the forebears of my parents, and it gives me great pleasure to dedicate this volume in loving memory to my father and mother.

Jeanette S. Sherman

PART ONE

EXPLANATORY NOTES

This is a compilation of data from others who have seemed to present authentic genealogical facts and figures, as well as the records could supply. There is a recorded account for all that is enclosed herein except for a few instances, which are clearly indicated, where conclusions appeared evident from original records. The evidence is offered, with footnote references, and the reader can be the judge of its authenticity. For the rest, genealogies, town histories, vital records, wills and deeds have been the sources of information, and are so stated.

The Johnson and Mitchell lines appear in Part One at the beginning of the book. All allied lines follow in Part Two, alphabetically arranged, with references at the end of each family line. An asterisk in front of a name indicates that the family of that person is carried on in the next generation. A number following a name, for example, James[3] Johnson, indicates the generation from the immigrant ancestor or from the first known resident in America. A first name in parentheses following a surname states the given name of the father. An appendix in Part Three contains additional material which may be of interest, including some wills, depositions, petitions, and estate settlements.

Abbreviations are obvious: B. or b. - birth, bp. - baptized, D. or d. - died, M. or m. - married, R. - residence, a - about, p - perhaps, dau. - daughter, d. y. - died young, liv. - living, bet. - between, rem. - removed, n. i. - no issue, adm. - administration.

Descendants are eligible for membership in the Society of Mayflower Descendants through the Mitchell line to Francis Cooke and Isaac Allerton and through the Johnson-Pease lines to John Howland and John Tilley.

The compiler of this volume wishes to express sincere appreciation to John Page Sherman for his encouragement and cooperation, and for his gifts of time and energy, so freely given. Grateful thanks go to Ruth Wilder Sherman for contributing knowledgeable aid, and to the many others who have answered letters and given assistance.

JOHNSON

EDMUND[1] JOHNSON, wife Mary

B. a 1612.
M. a 1638.
D. 10 Mar. 1651, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

B.
D. 30 Jan. 1663, Hampton, N. H.
She m. 2. Thomas Coleman on 11 July 1651.

Children:

*Peter, bp. 1639, Winnicunet; m. Ruth Moulton (John).
John, bp. 16 May 1641; d. bef. 5 Oct. 1692 in Rhode Island.
*James, b. a 1643; m. Sarah Daniels.
Dorcas, b. ; m. Samuel Pearson (Dea. John), Newbury, as second wife, 6 Apr. 1672.

EDMUND[1] JOHNSON was one of the first comers to Winnicunet (Hampton), New Hampshire, arriving the first summer with Stephen Batchelder and others. He received several grants of land in Hampton, a houselot, two lots of fresh meadow, sixteen acres of salt marsh, twelve acres of upland, an orchard, and three shares in the Cow Common. He and his wife were assigned seats in the Meeting House; Edmund in the first row of seats at the west end of the table with the younger men; namely, Jeffrey Mingay, Anthony Stanyan, Thomas Ward, Thomas Moulton, and William Godfrey. Mary sat with the women in the second seats at the east end of the south side.

Edmund, first mentioned in Hampton in 1639, was a resident no longer than twelve years. He was about thirty-nine years old at the time of his death. The inventory of his estate was taken by Robert Page, Robert Tuck, and Jeffrey Mingay, in 1651. The amount was one hundred eleven pounds, nineteen shillings. Administration was granted to his widow, Mary, on 8 April 1651. Each of the children shared in the division of the estate at the time of Mary's second marriage to Thomas Coleman, who gave bond of eighty pounds assuring the apportionment of Edmund Johnson's property to his children, and also that they would be taught to read and write. Sons, Peter and James, received their inheritances, later married and resided in or near Hampton, both had families. Dorcas married Samuel Pearson in 1672, and they were the parents of nine children, residing in Haverhill, Massachusetts. John apparently went to Rhode Island, where he died. An agreement dated 5 October 1692, speaks of him as late of Rhode Island in a division of some land there between Edmund, (son of Peter[2]), and James[2] and his sister Dorcas.

Ancestors and Descendants of Elisha Johnson, - George D. Johnson, 1915.

Edmund Johnson, was twenty-three years old, a carpenter by trade, when in 1635 he, and wife Mary, came from Romsey to this country; sailing from London, in the ship James.

They were residents in Hampton, New Hampshire, as early as 1639, where in June, 1640, he was granted a house lot, which extended to the common way; and in September, "Bro. Crosse with five other brethren are appointed to set out unto Edm. Johnson a little ground about his house; not prejudicing the beasts going to drink at the Runne".

Besides this, was a small grant on the other side of the road, "about thirty rod, which his house stand on in the meeting house green; laying near upon a square, joyning up to a common way towards the east, otherwise the green goeth round it;" and on February 23, 1646, three shares in the cow-common.

Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire, - Charles H. Pope, 1908.

Edmund Johnson, age twenty-three, came in the James to Boston in July 1635, settled in Hampton, proprietor, 1640 and 1646. Lawsuit, 1648. He died 1 January 1650. Inventory 4 January 1650/1, to widow Mary. She married 11 July 1651, Thomas Coleman, who secured to the children on 7 August 1653, their portions of their father's estate; to Peter, the eldest, 32 pounds; to John, 16 pounds; to James, 16 pounds; to Dorcas, 16 pounds; to be paid the sons at twenty-one years of age and the daughter at 18 or marriage. He was to pay the cost of educating the children...to read and write. (See Appendix.)

Hampton Deeds, Old Norfolk County, Massachusetts.

On 15 February 1650, John Cuddington sold to Edmund Johnson of Hampton, land and livestock, in consideration of a debt due him for the care of John Cuddington's late deceased father. (See Appendix.)

As a relationship seems to be implied, it is conceivable that Cuddington, or Coddington, could have been a family name and a possible clue to Mary Johnson's identity.

Old Norfolk County, Massachusetts, included Hampton, New Hampshire, and the books of land evidences for this town may be found in Salem, Massachusetts at the Registry of Deeds.

(See Appendix for an early Johnson line.)

PETER[2] JOHNSON, wife Ruth Moulton (John)

Bp. 1639, Winnicunet. Bp. 7 Mar. 1641, Hampton, N. H.
M. 3 Apr. 1660, Hampton, N. H. D. Liv. 7 Jan. 1703/4.
D. 16 Nov. 1674, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children:
Mary, b. 7 Apr. 1663; m. Samuel Ayer (Robert).
*Ruth, b. 13 July 1666; m. *1. Timothy Ayer (Robert). See AYER.
2. Samuel Dow (Stephen).
Edmund, b. 3 July 1671; m. Abigail Green (Abraham).
Peter, b. 25 Nov. 1674; m. Esther Hobbs (Morris).

PETER[2] JOHNSON, at age twenty-one, received a deed of land in Hampton, in June 1660, from his stepfather, Thomas Coleman, as the eldest son of Edmund[1]. (See Appendix.) He was a millwright by trade, and in 1672, he built a grist mill in Hampton. On 20 November 1668, Peter Johnson of Hampton, Norfolk County, Massachusetts, millwright, sold to Richard Oliver one share of the Cow Common, which had been granted by the town of Hampton to Edmund[1] Johnson in 1645. Peter, with James Philbrick, was drowned in the Hampton River on 16 November 1674. Administration of his estate was granted to his wife Ruth on 13 April 1675. Ruth Johnson joined the Hampton church on 27 February 1697/8.

JAMES[2] JOHNSON, wife Sarah Daniels (Robert)

B. a 1643, Hampton, N. H. B. a 1640.
M. 25 Mar. 1675, Hampton, N. H. D. Jan. 1718, Hampton, N. H.
D. 16 Jun. 1715, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.; York, Kittery, Me.

Children:
*James, b. 4 Feb. 1677; m. Elizabeth Mason (John).
Samuel, b. 18 Aug. 1678; m. Elizabeth Haskins.
John, b. 1679; d. 6 Jan. 1680.
Dorcas, b. 16 June 1681.
Hannah, b. ; m. Joseph Shaw (Benjamin[2], Roger[1]).
John, b. 16 July 1687; d. y.
Mary, b. 4 Nov. 1688; m. Edward Shaw (Benjamin[2], Roger[1]).
Benjamin, b. 22 Nov. 1691.
John, b. 27 Oct. 1694; m. Martha Redman (John[3], John[2], John[1]).

JAMES[2] JOHNSON, millwright, lived in Hampton on the easterly end of his father's homestead, but he spent several years in Maine. C. T. Libby of Portland says, "He probably learned his trade of

Henry Sayward, in Hampton, and removed with him to York as one of his workmen". In 1669, he is described as of York, in a grant of land to Henry Sayward, James Johnson, and Thomas Patty. A document signed by him on 23 December 1670 gives his residence again as Hampton. On 28 May 1683, James Johnson of Hampton, millwright, bought of John Shapleigh of Kittery, one-fourth of a mill on Spruce Creek. On 26 October 1699, Enoch Hutchins of Kittery, deeded property to Mr. James Johnson of the same place. On 25 June 1700, other parties deeded to the same. His death is entered on the town records of Hampton and he probably died there. He left no will, but his heirs made a division deed of the property according to his known wishes. His son Samuel received all his Kittery lands. His homestead, lands in Hampton, and his personal property went to the other children.

JAMES[3] JOHNSON, wife Elizabeth Mason (John)

B. 4 Feb. 1677, Hampton, N. H. B. 5 May 1674, Hampton, N. H.
M. 10 Nov. 1698, Hampton, N. H. D.
D. 6 Nov. 1752, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children: Born in Hampton, N. H.
Dorcas, b. 19 Dec. 1699; m. Nathan Philbrick (James).
Benjamin, b. ; m. Bethia Marston (John).
Jonathan, b. 6 May 1706; d. 25 Dec. 1752. unm.
*Joseph, b. 9 Mar. 1709; m. Elizabeth Shepherd, dau. of John and Hannah (Ayer) Shepherd of Haverhill, Mass.
James, b. 4 May 1713; m. Leah Taylor (Jonathan).
Mary, b. 22 Feb. 1717; m. John Lamprey (Benjamin).
Elisha, b. 27 Mar. 1720; m. Elizabeth Kenniston, of Greenland.

JOSEPH[4] JOHNSON, wife Elizabeth Shepherd (John)

B. 9 Mar. 1709, Hampton, N. H. B. 5 Apr. 1709, Haverhill, Mass.
M. 5 Jan. 1732/3, Haverhill, Mass. D. 11 Sept. 1788, Hampton, N. H.
D. 25 Feb. 1795, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children: Born in Hampton, N. H.
*Joseph, b. 10 Apr. 1734; m. Anna Lane (Dea. Joshua Lane).
Hannah, b. 10 Jun. 1736; d. 9 Mar. 1752.
Ruth, b. Aug. 1738; d. 21 Sept. 1738.
Samuel, b. 12 Sept. 1739; m. Lydia Roberts. R. Northwood, N. H.
John, b. 23 Dec. 1741.
Timothy, b. 30 Mar. 1744; joined the army from which he never returned.

Moses, b. 13 Apr. 1746; m. Mary R. Northwood, N. H.
Elisha, b. 22 Feb. 1748; unm., lost at sea.
Nathaniel, b. 13 Nov. 1749; m. 1. Ruth Sanborn (Zadoc).
2. Mrs. Sarah Marston, wid. of Daniel.

DEA. JOSEPH[5] JOHNSON, wife Anna Lane (Joshua)

B. 10 Apr. 1734, Hampton, N. H. B. 24 Mar. 1741, Hampton, N. H.
M. 28 Feb. 1760, Hampton, N. H. D. 2 Feb. 1780, Brentwood, N. H.
D. 8 Oct. 1794, Readfield, Me. He m. 2. Dinah Dudley, in 1781,
R. Brentwood, N. H.; Readfield, Me. dau. of Jonathan Dudley.

Children: Born in Brentwood, N. H.
Elizabeth, b. 26 May 1761; m. Oliver Lyford (Moses).
Mary, b. 15 May 1763; m. Nathaniel Lyford (Moses).
Bathsheba, b. 8 Jul. 1765; m. Levi Morrill.
Joshua, b. 4 Jun. 1767; m. Elizabeth Longfellow (Jacob).
Joseph, b. 17 Mar. 1769; m. Betsey Morrill.
*Levi, b. 3 Apr. 1771; m. Mercy Longfellow (Jacob).
Elisha, b. 7 Apr. 1774; m. 1. Dorothy Whittier.
2. Abigail Ring.

DEA. JOSEPH[5] JOHNSON signed the Association Test of allegiance in Brentwood, New Hampshire. He removed from that town to Winthrop, Maine, about 1785. He was a tanner by trade, as his ancestors had been for several generations, and carried on this occupation in Winthrop in the part which became Readfield in 1791. At this time he was one of the largest taxpayers in town. His slate gravestone in East Readfield is inscribed, "He was a soldier of the Revolution", and has an S. A. R. marker placed beside it. His long will may be found in the Lincoln County Probate Records. (See Appendix.)

CAPT. LEVI[6] JOHNSON, wife Mercy Longfellow (Jacob)

B. 3 Apr. 1771, Brentwood, N. H. B. a 1771.
M. 19 Sept. 1793, Readfield, Me. D. 18 Mar. 1850, Brownville, Me.
D. 1814, Readfield, Me.
R. Readfield and New Sharon, Me.

Children: Born in Readfield, Me.
Nancy, b. 17 Sept. 1794; m. John Martin, New Sharon, Me.
Elisha, b. 8 May 1796; m. Betsy Swett (Samuel), New Sharon, Me.
Charlotte, b. 13 Apr. 1798; m. Samuel Swett (Samuel), Bristol.
Joseph, b. 22 Sept. 1799; m. Susan Isabel Yallaly (Rev. Robert).
Samuel, b. 18 Dec. 1801; m. Sarah (Bradstreet) Parsons.

John, b. 18 Dec. 1801; d. 20 Nov. 1802.
*Levi, b. 27 Aug. 1803; m. Elizabeth Lincoln (Peleg).
Marcia Longfellow, b. ; m. Ezra Boober (or Bubier), Milo, Me.
Abigail, b. ; m. John^{6} Sherburne (John,$^{5-4-}$ Henry,$^{3-2-}$ John^{1}).

CAPT. LEVI^{6} JOHNSON was chosen selectman of Readfield for five years beginning in 1804. He served in the War of 1812, at Wiscasset, where an encampment was maintained from September 12 to 24, lest the British coming from Penobscot would attack the seacoast towns. His estate, naming him late of Readfield and appraised at the value of $2,371.40, was settled 24 February 1818. The administrators were Samuel Page and Marcy Johnson.

LEVI^{7} JOHNSON, wife Elizabeth Lincoln (Peleg)

B. 27 Aug. 1803, Readfield, Me.
M. 18 Jan. 1830, Appleton, Me.
D. 17 Mar. 1880, Appleton, Me.
R. Milo and Appleton, Me.

B. 18 Feb. 1808, Appleton, Me.
D. 15 Jan. 1884, Appleton, Me.

Children:
Elizabeth Lincoln, b. 1832; m. Horatio Keene (Charles).
*Lincoln C., b. 18 Feb. 1834; m. Ellen Viola Moody (Nelson).
Martha A., b. 5 Feb. 1837; m. Rev. Kendrick Meservey, 12 May 1854.
Marrietta, b. 22 Dec. 1839; m. Edwin Keene (Robert).
Marcia Longfellow, b. 1844; m. Albert Lermond.
Leonard A., b. 23 Jan. 1847; d. 7 Nov. 1867. unm.

LEVI^{7} JOHNSON, a trader, began dealing in real estate early in life. The following are some of his transactions, chiefly lands which he bought and sold in Maine.

21 July 1828, purchased 173 acres of land situated in Garland, Maine; it being Lot #7, for 665 dollars, from Samuel Sanger of Boston.
23 August 1833, acquired Lot #109 in Milo, 106 acres for 212 dollars, from Arnold F. Welles of Boston.
18 March 1844, Levi Johnson of Milo bought 80 acres of land in Appleton, Maine, from Alfred Johnson of Belfast, for 200 dollars. This land was situated on Appleton Ridge, and had been sold by Peleg and Paul Lincoln of Appleton, it being the farm they lived on, to Alfred Johnson on 10 May 1842. It was bounded on the southeast by the County Road running from Searsmont Mills to Union, west of the pond; on the southwest by the land of John Roakes; and on the northwest by land of Otis Bills and Nathan Pease; and northeast by land of Uriah Miller and James Clark, containing a set of buildings. The deed was signed by Peleg and

Elizabeth Lincoln, and Paul and Irene Lincoln.

4 March 1846, Levi Johnson of Appleton sold land east of the Pettengill Stream, for 100 dollars to Phineas J. Butler.

25 January 1848, he sold two acres of land in Appleton to James Clark for 50 dollars. The last two deeds were signed by both Levi and Eliza Johnson.

22 January 1848, purchased 111 acres, more or less, of land in Milo of Bethuel and Joel Heath of Brownville, for 657 dollars.

28 August 1850, Levi Johnson, (perhaps recognizing another good investment) bought a pew in the Baptist Meeting House in Appleton, it being #36, for 25 dollars. Signed by Uriah Dyer and witnessed by Noah Sprague.

10 June 1851, purchased more land in Milo from Bethual Heath, for 200 dollars.

7 April 1852, Charles Sherburne of Milo, in consideration of 200 dollars paid by Levi Johnson of Appleton, sold land in Milo, it being the same lot purchased of said Levi Johnson, 13 January 1839, and the same that Levi Johnson purchased of George Halliburton, containing 50 acres, more or less.

24 August 1857, Levi Johnson agreed to support and maintain John and Jane Humphrey of Appleton for life, and gave a $5,000 bond for land belonging to the Humphreys.

2 April 1868, purchased 100 acres of land from Samuel B. Ripley, situated in Appleton, for 2,000 dollars.

13 September 1873, Levi Johnson, grantee, of the bond of Kendrick Meservey, sum of 500 dollars, on the condition of obligation to maintain Levi and Eliza Johnson for life.

I feel certain the above instruments do not represent all the transactions of Levi Johnson, but they serve to exemplify some of the activities of a life that surely could never have been dull. Levi and Eliza Johnson were buried in the Old Quaker Cemetery in Appleton, Maine, on the east side of Senebec Pond.

LINCOLN[8] CONSTANTIUS JOHNSON,

wife Ellen Viola Moody (Nelson)

B. 18 Feb. 1834, Milo, Me.
M. 29 Oct. 1859, Appleton, Me.
D. 20 Dec. 1920, Rockland, Me.
R. Appleton, Me.

B. 4 Nov. 1841, Appleton, Me.
D. 18 Feb. 1914, Appleton, Me.

Children: Born in Appleton, Me.

Barzillai Parker, b. 8 Sept. 1860; d. 17 May 1880. unm.

Joseph Algernon, b. 13 Oct. 1861; m. Minnie F. Dalton, dau. of William and Elizabeth (McDonald) Dalton.

Linnette Ardelle, b. 4 Jun. 1864; m. Willie White.

Ulysses Grant, b. 4 Oct. 1866; m. Anna Demond, dau. of John and Mary Demond.

*Lyndon Moody, b. 5 Apr. 1869; m. Nellie Etta Mitchell, dau. of Gilman and Sarah (Towers) Mitchell.

Nellie Viola, b. 14 Jun. 1871; m. Phineas Crooker, son of Sebra and Pamelia (Durlin) Crooker.

Winnifred Estelle, b. 26 Aug. 1873; m. Oscar Houghton, son of William and Ada (Kingsbury) Houghton.

Zoa Blanche, b. 10 Jan. 1878; m. Everett Spear, son of Edwin and Eliza (Rhodes) Spear.

Leland John, b. 29 Mar. 1881; m. Grace Hobbs, dau. of James and Nancy (Miller) Hobbs.

LINCOLN[8] C. JOHNSON came to Appleton from Milo, Maine, with his father when he was ten years old, in 1844. They walked the entire distance and drove the cattle, a stretch of Maine wilderness of over ninety miles. They settled on the farm on Appleton Ridge, which Lincoln's father had already purchased that year, and where his mother and sisters were awaiting their arrival.

On 10 March 1856, Lincoln then aged twenty-two, bought one-half of the farm with one-half the buildings thereon, from his father for one thousand dollars. He married in 1859, and here he reared his family of nine children, five boys and four girls. He built a new two-story colonial house in 1880. Mr. John Ulmer, a schoolteacher and a frequent visitor, remembered the good times he had there, that the guests were many, and that it was always considered a pleasant privilege to be invited to the Johnson home.

Four of the children, Alger, Uly, Net, and Winnie, married and resided in Massachusetts. The oldest son, Barzie, died in 1880. Nellie married Doctor Crooker and lived in Washington, Maine; and Zoa married Everett Spear and lived in Rockland. Lyndon bought a farm nearby; and the youngest son, Leland, married and lived on the home place for a number of years.

Although the family was widely separated, they remained close. Grandchildren were frequent summer visitors, and holidays meant a family gathering at the home place on the Ridge. Both Lincoln and Viola Johnson were buried in Pine Tree Cemetery in Appleton.

References: (Continued on page 10)

History of Hampton, N.H., - Joseph Dow, Vol. I-II.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N.H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Probate Files, Essex County, Mass., - 4 Mar. 1650/1.
Court Records, Old Norfolk County, Mass., - 8 Apr. 1651.
Court Records, Old Norfolk County, Mass., - 7 Oct. 1651.
Court Records, Old Norfolk County, Mass., - 7 Aug. 1653.
Hampton Deeds, Old Norfolk County, Mass., - Vol. I, p. 31.
Hampton Deeds, Old Norfolk County, Mass., - Vol. 3, p. 10.

LYNDON[9] MOODY JOHNSON, wife Nellie Etta Mitchell (Gilman)

B. 5 Apr. 1869, Appleton, Me. B. 23 Sept. 1870, Appleton, Me.
M. 1894, Searsmont, Me. D. 17 Apr. 1937, Appleton, Me.
D. 28 Oct. 1933, Appleton, Me.
R. Appleton, Me.

Children:

Winnifred Viola, b. 15 Jun. 1895; m. Howard Proctor (William).
Children, surname Proctor:
Vera Joan, b. 5 Feb. 1930; m. Herbert Bunker.
Milton Johnson, b. 4 Dec. 1931.

Irene Lyndall, b. 22 Nov. 1899; m. Ivan Mink (Ali).
Children, surname Mink:
Natalie Irene, b. 3 May 1920; m. Carleton Gushee.
Keith Burton, b. 6 Apr. 1922; m. Grace Grinnell.
Lyndon Ali, b. 4 Apr. 1929; m. Marion Starrett.
Lyndall Jean, b. 30 Nov. 1933; m. Lawrence Wade.
Constance Loraine, b. 5 Nov. 1936; m. Llewelyn Yattaw.

Juanita, b. 9 Feb. 1905; m. 1. William Martin (William).
2. Schuyler Hawes (George).
Children, surname Martin:
Jacqueline Elaine, b. 15 Apr. 1930; m. Howard Hawes.
Allan Gerald, b. 27 Nov. 1932.
Children, surname Hawes:
Lincoln Johnson, b. 18 Mar. 1942.
Mary Elizabeth, b. 5 Dec. 1943.
Shirley Irene, b. 7 Mar. 1945.
Zoa Lynne, b. 25 Aug. 1947.

Jeanette Shirley, b. 3 Oct. 1907; m. John Sherman (John).
Children, surname Sherman:
John Moody, b. 31 Jul. 1937; m. Marcia Fortin.
Thomas Mitchell, b. 12 Jul. 1945.

LYNDON[9] and Nellie (Mitchell) Johnson spent the first years of their married life at the Johnson home place on Appleton Ridge, where their first child, a daughter, was born. In 1897 they purchased one hundred acres of land, with buildings thereon, on the west side of Senebec Pond; and here they resided all their lives. They added to this original farm, which was adjacent to the Gilman Mitchell place, by the purchase of nearby properties from time to time. Here their three other children, all daughters, were born.

Nellie Mitchell Johnson began teaching, at age eighteen, in 1888 at the Appleton District School, Number Three, the summer term. The agent, Kimball Metcalf, reported that she was a good teacher, and the school under her instruction had been very profitable. She continued to teach in Appleton and surrounding towns for several

years. In 1891 she taught on the island of Islesboro, and in 1892 on Clarks Island. During 1893-94 she attended Castine Normal School. After marriage she continued her teaching career in the local districts for a few years; and the reports were, at all times, complimentary. The "agents" continued to speak highly of her mental acuity and managerial capabilities. In 1911-12 she was appointed Superintendent of Schools in all the districts in Appleton.

Lyndon Johnson attended Rockland Commercial College, and later worked for awhile in Boston, Massachusetts. His two older brothers, Alger and Uly, were living in that state by that time, Barzie having died in 1880. After being married, Mr. Johnson decided on his occupation and settled on the farm in Appleton. He served the town as tax collector and treasurer for seven years between 1908 and 1927. He was appointed constable in 1909-10 and in 1911-12. Both he and his wife were members of the Grange, and in connection with that organization, they were continuously agents for the Patrons Androscoggin Insurance Company.

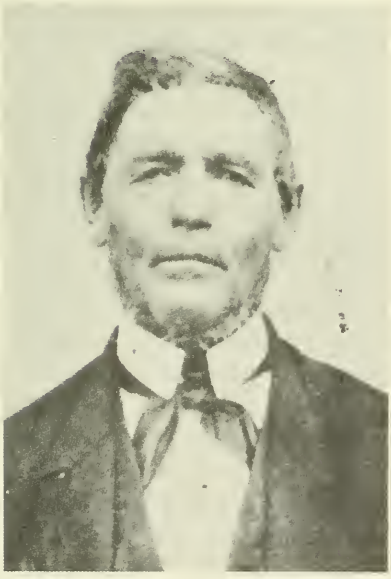
These activities of Mr. and Mrs. Johnson were avocations which they thoroughly enjoyed, but their main occupation was, of course, the planning and running of the dairy farm which they maintained. They owned a large herd of prize Holstein cattle and sold the milk to the local dairy. The work was arduous, good help was difficult to hire, and having four daughters was hardly a great asset. But surely the beautiful view overlooking the Senebec must have eased their spirits and given them comfort on many occasions.

The wills of Mr. and Mrs. Johnson are available in the Knox County Probate Court. Both are buried in the Pine Grove Cemetery in Appleton, Maine.

Hampton Town Records, N.H. Archives, - Vol. 7, p. 328.
New Hampshire Probate Records, - Vol. I, p. 21-22.
New Hampshire Provincial Papers, - Vol. I, p. 165.
Vital Records, Haverhill, Mass.
Lincoln County, Me., Probate Records, - 1760-1800 p. 242.
N.E. Register, - Vol. 10, p. 137.
N.H. Revolutionary Documents, - Vol. 30, p. 31.
Lane Genealogies, - Jacob Chapman, James Fitts, 1891.
Vital Records of Readfield, New Sharon, Brownville, Me.
Vital Records of Brentwood, N.H., Hampton, N.H.
History of Winthrop, Me., - Stackpole.
Massachusetts Volunteer Militia, - Pearson, 1812-1814.
Boston Transcript, - 2 Feb. 1910, (Yallalee).
Vital Records of Appleton and Milo, Me.
Vital Records of Mass., Statehouse, Boston, Mass.
Registry of Deeds, Knox County, Me.
Johnson Family Bible, - (Cottage Edition, Vol. 2).

Lincoln C. Johnson
1834 - 1920

Ellen Viola Moody
1841 - 1914



Levi Johnson
1803 - 1880

Elizabeth Lincoln
1808 - 1884

Courtesy of the John Howland Society

House Built By Jacob[2] Mitchell, 1666, Plymouth, Mass.

This house, built in 1666, has been completely restored and is maintained by the Pilgrim John Howland Society. It is situated in Plymouth on Sandwich Street, near the head of Water Street. Antiquarians concede that the oldest part of the house is the large room nearest the street, which contains the original huge fireplace made of brick and capable of taking a six-foot log. This earliest portion of the house was built by Jacob Mitchell before his marriage to Susanna Pope.

Before removing to Dartmouth, Jacob Mitchell sold his house to Jabez Howland, son of the Mayflower pilgrim, John Howland. Davis in "Landmarks of Plymouth", states: "Owned and occupied, as it undoubtably was, by Jabez Howland before the death of his father and mother, it is fair to presume that its floors have been trodden by those passengers of the Mayflower, and that its walls have listened to their voices. Let this ancient structure be added to the list of Pilgrim memorials, and hereafter share with the Rock our veneration and respect."

In 1680, Jabez Howland sold the house to Elkanah Watson. The following is an extract of the deed: "I Jabez Howland of Plymouth, blacksmith... for 50 pounds paid by Elkanah Watson of aforesaid town, blacksmith, (convey) all my house and land called by the name of a Garden Spott... that I bought and purchased of Jacob Mitchell... on the south side... of Giles Rickard," etc. Dated 4 January 1680. (Plymouth Deeds: Vol. 4, Part 2, Folio 393.)

EXPERIENCE[1] MITCHELL, wife Jane Cooke (Francis)

B. a 1609, p. Leyden, Holland. B. bef. 1613, Holland.
M. a 1628, Plymouth, Mass. D. bef. 8 June 1666.
D. bet. 5 Dec. 1684-14 May 1689, Bridgewater, Mass.
R. Plymouth, Duxbury, Bridgewater, Mass. He m. 2. Mary _____.

Children: (All of first wife, Jane)
Thomas, b. ; d. bet. Aug. 1672-Dec. 1688.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. John Washburn (John), 6 Dec. 1645.
Mary, b. ; m. James Shaw (John), 24 Dec. 1652.
Sarah, b. ; m. John Hayward (Thomas), c 1662.
Edward, b. a 1643; m. 1. Mary Hayward (Thomas).
2. Alice Bradford (John), 26 Aug. 1708.
*Jacob, b. ; m. Susanna Pope (Thomas).
John, b. ; m. 1. Mary Bonney (Thomas), 14 Dec. 1675.
2. Mary Lathrop, 14 Jan. 1679.
3. Mary Prior, 24 May 1682.
Hannah, b. ; m. Dea. Joseph Hayward (Thomas), c 1682.

EXPERIENCE[1] MITCHELL of Leyden, Holland, arrived at Plymouth, Massachusetts, during July 1623, with the family of Francis Cooke on the Pilgrim ship, Anne. He was but fourteen years of age. It is thought that his father's name was Thomas Mitchell, "widower of Maria". Experience was allotted eight acres of land in Plymouth and shared in the first division of livestock in 1627. He married at age nineteen and lived first at Plymouth on Spring Hill. He sold his home in 1631 to Samuel Eddy and removed to Duxbury, where the land was more fertile. He lived at Bluefish River. In 1645 he was granted land at Satuckett, soon to become the town of Bridgewater. Later he received additional lands in Middleboro and Dartmouth, which he distributed among his children. A freeman in 1633, he served on the jury at the Court of Assistants and before the General Court. He was chosen "Surveyor of heighways for Duxburrow". Some time after 1680 he removed to Bridgewater with a wife, Mary, --Jane, the mother of all his children, having died, --where they made their home with his son Edward.

His will, dated 5 December 1688/9, was signed with his autograph when he was eighty years of age. It is generally conceded that Experience Mitchell, as a man and a citizen, did much toward the upbuilding of the colony of New Plymouth.

JACOB[2] MITCHELL, wife Susanna Pope (Thomas)

B. p. Duxbury, Mass. B. 1649.
M. 7 Nov. 1666. D. p. 1675, Dartmouth, Mass.
D. Jun. 1675, Dartmouth, Mass.
R. Plymouth and Dartmouth, Mass.

Children:
Thomas, b. a 1667/8; m. Elizabeth Kingman (John).
*Jacob, b. 1672; m. 1. Deliverance Kingman (John).
*2. Rebecca Cushman (Rev. Isaac).
Mary, b. 1674; m. Samuel Kingman (John).

JACOB[2] MITCHELL was by trade a carpenter. It is well-authenticated that before he married he built a home for his bride situated on Sandwich Street, Plymouth. It is still standing, and is one of the most remarkable of the Pilgrim memorials. Jacob sold his house before 1673 to Jabez Howland, son of John of the Mayflower, and as the Howland family lived in it until 1680, it is now called the "Howland House". (See page 12.)

On 15 Nov. 1669, Jacob Mitchell received by deed a gift of land from his father, Experience, situated in Dartmouth, Massachusetts, the part now known as Fairhaven. Here he was at once placed in prominent positions of responsibility. He was selected as ensign bearer of the military company of Dartmouth and was chosen constable. Early in 1675, during the terrible war of King Philip, son of Massasoit, a ruthless Indian attack was made on the area. Jacob and Susanna, fearing for the lives of their three children, sent them safely to Cooke's garrison. The following day while fleeing on horseback for the same refuge, the father and mother were surprised by the savage warriors, and both were slain. Their children were taken into the home of Jacob's brother, Edward Mitchell, who educated and cared for them as their father would have done.

DEA. JACOB[3] MITCHELL, wife Rebecca Cushman (Rev. Isaac)

B. 1672, Bridgewater, Mass. B. 30 Nov. 1678, Plymouth, Mass.
M. 18 Nov. 1701, Plymouth, Mass. D. 8 Jul. 1756, No. Yarmouth, Me.
D. 21 Dec. 1744, No. Yarmouth, Me. He m. 1. Deliverance Kingman,
R. Bridgewater, Plymouth, Kingston, Mass. on 1 Jan. 1695/6.
North Yarmouth, Me.

Children: (Of first wife, Deliverance)
Jacob, b. 27 Dec. 1696; m. 1. Mary Howland (Abraham).
2. Rachel (Lewis) Cushing (John Lewis), widow of David Cushing, 27 Jul. 1727.

(Of second wife, Rebecca)

Susanna, b. 15 Jan. 1702/3; m. Samuel Baker (Samuel).
Rebecca, b. 19 Oct. 1704; m. Elnathan Pope (Isaac).
*Seth, b. 16 Mar. 1705/6; m. Deborah Andrews (Stephen).
Mary, b. 7 Mar. 1707; m. Joseph Fellows.
Lydia, b. 20 Jun. 1710; m. Isaac Pope (Isaac Pope).
Noah, b. 16 Sep. 1712; m. Hannah.
Isaac, b. 20 Jan. 1714/5; d. 24 Aug. 1738, No. Yarmouth.
Sarah, b. 29 Apr. 1717; m. Andrew Tuck.
Elizabeth, b. 27 Apr. 1722; m. Joseph Howland.

JACOB[3] MITCHELL, his brother Thomas, and sister Mary married three children of John and Elizabeth Kingman in a triple wedding on 1 Jan. 1696. Soon after the birth of Jacob's first child, the mother, Deliverance (Kingman) Mitchell, died; and he married a second wife, Rebecca Cushman. They lived first in Plymouth, where Jacob, whose occupation was blacksmith, was chosen surveyor of lumber, juryman, tithingman, and constable. He was influential in promoting the first school and providing suitable teachers. In 1723-4-5 he was elected selectman.

About this time plans were being formulated in Boston for the resettlement of the town of North Yarmouth, Maine, which had been destroyed during the Indian wars. In 1728, Jacob Mitchell was appointed to a subcommittee to manage the prudentials of this town. He was re-elected to this Prudential Committee in 1731-2, and with characteristic energy assumed responsibility. He sold his possessions in Plymouth--the part in which he dwelt had been made a separate township, called Kingston--and removed to that Maine wilderness on the banks of Royal's River. The new settlers drew ten acre lots for homesteads on 16 May 1727, with the stipulation that each erect a dwelling-house and clear and fence five acres of land.

Jacob Mitchell was one of the founders of the First Church of North Yarmouth and was chosen Deacon. He was selectman from the first town meeting in 1733, and re-elected every year until his death. With others, he built the first mill on the river. He had to defend the Proprietors' rights at court, when their claims were threatened, and obtained "judgements with costs"; and "thus terminated the most important suit that the town or inhabitants have ever been engaged in". In the "after divisions", as they are called on the records, Jacob Mitchell and his sons became extensive land-owners. Along with being selectman, he was usually assessor, and presided at every town meeting prior to his death. He was buried in the Old Graveyard, where a slate stone, bearing the following inscription, marks his grave.

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF DEACON
JACOB MITCHELL, WHO
DEPARTED THIS LIFE
DEC^{r} Y^{e} 21st 1744 IN Y^{e}
73 YEAR OF HIS AGE.

SETH^{4} MITCHELL, wife Deborah Andrews (Stephen)

B. 16 Mar. 1705/6, Plymouth, Mass. B.
M. a 1730. D. aft. 1785, No. Yarmouth, Me.
D. 26 Aug. 1760, No. Yarmouth, Me.
R. North Yarmouth, Me.

Children:

Bethia, b. 2 Mar. 1731; m. Nathaniel Blanchard (Nathaniel).
Lydia, b. 5 Jun. 1732; d. 18 Apr. 1746.
Seth, b. 15 Oct. 1734; m. 1. Alithea Blanchard (Nathaniel).
2. Mrs. Anna Pearce, 13 Oct. 1782.
Jacob, b. 2 Apr. 1736; d. bef. 13 Dec. 1808. unm.
Rebecca, b. 15 Mar. 1738; m. Charles Byles.
Deborah, b. 31 Dec. 1739; m. Solomon Mitchell (Benjamin).
Thomas, b. 14 Mar. 1741; m. Dinah p. Marsh.
*Enos, b. 3 Sept. 1743; m. Elizabeth Moulton (Stephen).
Stephen, b. 20 Nov. 1744; m. Huldah.
Isaiah, b. 25 May 1746; drowned 24 Nov. 1762.
Jeremiah, b. 20 Feb. 1747/8; d. bef. 18 Sept. 1773. unm.
Lydia, b. 7 Oct. 1749; m. Jacob Bradbury (Moses).
Andrews, b. 9 Nov. 1751; d. bef. 18 Sept. 1773. unm.
Sarah, b. 23 Jul. 1753; m. Edward Small (Capt. John).

SETH^{4} MITCHELL probably went to North Yarmouth with his father, as he drew one of the first ten acre lots, numbered sixty-two, in 1727. He purchased, as a blacksmith, for five pounds from Cornelius Soule all the islands of North Yarmouth, which included Frenches, Little Frenches, Lorings, Little Whaleboat, Winslows, Two Hummocks, Bullet, Crab, and Mitchells Islands.

He and his wife joined the First Church, and "Mr. Seth Mitchell" was voted by the town the sum of five pounds per year "for beating a drum on the hill behind the meetinghouse every Lord's day morning and noon, to notify the time of public worship". He was a constable 1740 and afterwards, and was chosen surveyor of highways. His name is on a Muster Roll, dated 9 December 1748, Boston. He served on scouting duty; and with his son, Seth, was a member of the local Train Band. In 1758, they both served in Capt. Solomon Mitchell's Foot company.

Seth Mitchell received much land by deed and gift from his father.

They joined in the building and running of the grist and saw mills. The relationship between the two seemed to be especially close.

ENOS[5] MITCHELL, wife Elizabeth Moulton (Stephen)

B. 3 Sept. 1743, No. Yarmouth, Me. B. 13 May 1752, No. Yarmouth, Me.
M. 13 Sept. 1769, No. Yarmouth, Me. D. 27 Jan. 1817, No. Yarmouth, Me.
D. 8 Oct. 1774, No. Yarmouth, Me. She m. 2. Matthias Storer, of
R. No. Yarmouth, Me. No. Yarmouth, Me.

Children:
Rachel, b. 22 May 1774.
*Andrews, b. 22 Jun. 1772; m. Rachel Pearson (Richard).
(Children of 2d. husband, Matthias Storer)
Amos Storer, b. 1780.
Betsey Storer, b. 1782.
Lucy Storer, b. 1783.
Ruth Storer, b. 1785.
Enos Storer, b. 1787.
Judith Storer, b. 1789.
Joanna Storer, b. 1790.
William Myrick Storer, b. 1793.

ENOS[5] MITCHELL was received into the First Church of North Yarmouth on 1 May 1774; he died on 8 October following. His widow, Elizabeth (Mitchell) Storer, joined the First Church on 17 May 1776.

ANDREWS[6] MITCHELL, wife Rachel Pearson (Richard)

B. 22 Jun. 1772, No. Yarmouth, Me. Bp. 29 Dec. 1771, Gloucester, Mass.
M. 24 Mar. 1802, Union, Me. D. 23 Jun. 1830, Union, Me.
D. 6 Apr. 1819, Union, Me.
R. Union, Me.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 16 Jun. 1804; m. Isaac Sprague, 1 Jan. 1827.
Richard, b. 27 Jun. 1806; m. Sarah Grinnell, 13 Mar. 1835.
*Enos, b. 23 Apr. 1809; m. Mary Jane Butler (John).
Rachel, b. 17 Oct. 1815; m. Thurston Daggett (Ebenezer), on 11 Oct. 1842.

ANDREWS[6] MITCHELL, with his sister, Rachel, was baptized in the First Church of North Yarmouth in May 1774. He removed to Union, Maine, before 1798, the year that he was first taxed in that town. His uncle, Thomas Mitchell, with his wife and six children, also made his home in Union at about this time.

ENOS[7] MITCHELL, wife Mary Jane Butler (John)

B. 23 Apr. 1809, Union, Me.
M. 1 Jul. 1838, Union, Me.
D. 21 Feb. 1887, Appleton, Me.
R. Appleton, Me.

B. 13 Apr. 1822, Union, Me.
D. 14 May 1884, Appleton, Me.

Children:

John, b. 11 Jan. 1840; d. 1862, in the Civil War.
*Gilman, b. 11 Sept. 1842; m. 1. Sarah Jane Towers (Walter).
2. Lizzie Gregory.
Abner, b. 23 Mar. 1843; m. Edith St. Clair. He died 1878.
Robinson, b. 20 Mar. 1844; d. 1854.
Rosilla, b. 5 Jan. 1851; d. 1932. unm.
Rachel, b. 29 Jul. 1853; d. 1854.
Andrews, b. 2 Nov. 1855; m. 1. Ada Jones.
2. Jennie Cleveland.
Sarah, b. 20 Feb. 1859; d. 1881. unm.
Marcus, b. 25 Sept. 1861; m. 1. Lavinia Atherton.
2. Jessie Cameron.
Edson, b. 31 May 1865; d. unm.

NOTE: For the will of Enos Mitchell, see Appendix.

GILMAN[8] MITCHELL, wife Sarah Jane Towers (Walter)

B. 11 Sept. 1842, Appleton, Me.
M. 1869, Tower Hill, N. B., Can.
D. 11 May 1920, Appleton, Me.
R. Appleton, Me.

B. 11 Jan. 1847, Tower Hill, St. Davids, N. B., Can.
D. 19 Nov. 1889, Appleton, Me.
He m. 2. Lizzie Gregory, on 14 Jan. 1902. n. i.

Children:

*Nellie Etta, b. 23 Sept. 1870; m. Lyndon Johnson (Lincoln). See JOHNSON.
Mary Elizabeth, b. 19 Nov. 1871; m. John Pachacek. n. i.
Bertrand Leslie, b. 17 Jan. 1874; unm.
Carrie Evelyn, b. 18 Jan. 1877; m. Albert Sherman (Willard).
Herbert Mortimer, b. 4 Oct. 1886; unm.
Herman Earle, b. 4 Oct. 1886; unm.
Harry Roger, b. 4 Oct. 1886; m. Gracie Robinson (George).

After the death of his son, John, in the Civil War, ENOS[7] MITCHELL, not wishing to lose his next oldest son, sent Gilman to New Brunswick, Canada. There he found work and met the girl he married. He returned home with his bride before 1870 and purchased the farm adjacent to that of his father. All of his children were born

Gilman Mitchell
1842 - 1920

Sarah Jane Towers
1847 - 1889

in Appleton; the youngest three were triplets, all boys. Sarah (Towers) Mitchell died when they were three years old, and the little boys were cared for by their older sisters. All of the triplets lived to grow to manhood.

References:
Descendants of Edward Small, - Lora A. Underhill, Vol. 1.
Vital Records of North Yarmouth, Me.
Vital Records of Union, Me.
Vital Records of Appleton, Me.
Vital Records of Gloucester, Mass.
History of Union, Me., - John Sibley, 1851.
Mitchell Family Bible Records.
Appleton, Me., Register, - Harry Pease.
Families of the Pilgrims, - Hubert K. Shaw, 1955.

PART TWO

ALLIED LINES
of
JOHNSON-MITCHELL ANCESTRY

PHILIP[1] ADAMS, wife Elizabeth Turpin (Thomas)

B. a 1632. B.
M. D. Will, pr. 18 Oct. 1710.
D. Estate adm. 8 Mar. 1691.
R. Braintree, Mass. and York, Me.

Children:
*Thomas, b. 1648; m. Hannah Parker (John).
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Samuel Johnson.
Sarah, b. ; m. Daniel Black (Daniel).
Nathaniel, b. ; m. Mary Hilton (Mainwaring).
James, b. ; killed by Indians in Wells in 1680.

The father of PHILIP[1] ADAMS was probably Samuel Adams, an early settler of York, from Shepton-Mallet, Somersetshire, England, who married Alice Stone, 10 July 1623. He had, among other children, Philip, born about 1632, but unrecorded.

Philip Adams is referred to as living in York on a lot "sometimes his fathers". He was a selectman in 1665, and served on the Grand Jury 1666-1671-1672.

Elizabeth (Turpin) Adams, a widow of York, in her will makes bequests to her daughter, Sarah Black, and grandchildren, Daniel and Elizabeth Black; and to Nathaniel Adams and Samuel Johnson.

THOMAS[2] ADAMS, wife Hannah Parker (John Parker)

B. 1648. B. 1653.
M. D.
D. Will, dated 18 Apr. 1726; pr. 24 Jun. 1737.
R. York, Me.

Children:
Hannah, b. Aug. 1676; m. Thomas Baker.
Philip, b. Aug. 1678; m. Elizabeth Rones (William).
Samuel, b. Feb. 1680/1; m. Lydia Gowell (Richard).
Hezekiah, b. 1684; m. Mary Weare (Joseph).
*Hester, b. 1686; m. John Booker (John). See BOOKER.
Nathan, b. 1688; m. Hannah Remick (Joshua); wid. of Thomas Palmer.
Elizabeth, b. 1691; m. John Sedgley.
Thomas, b. 1694; m. Sarah Mitchell (Richard).

References:
History of York, Me., - C. E. Banks, Vol. I, p. 162.
Me. and N. H. Genealogical Dictionary, - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope, p. 2.
Adams Family of York, Me., - George A. Ernst. (mms.genealogy)

ALCOCK

JOHN[1] ALCOCK, wife Elizabeth

B.
M.
D. adm. 6 Jul. 1675, York, Me.
R. York, Me.

B.
D. surviving widow.

Children:
Samuel, b.
Mary, b. 1632; m. Peter Twisden (John).
Joseph, b. 1634; m. Abigail Paul (Daniel).
John, b. ; m. Joanna Trueworthy.
Job, b. 1638; m. Dorothy Reyner (Rev. John).
*Elizabeth, b. ; m. Richard Banks. See BANKS.
Hannah, b. ; m. Capt. George Snell (Christopher).
Sarah, b. ; m. 1. John Giddings.
2. Henry Herrick.
Lydia, b. ; m. Rev. Shubael Dummer.

JOHN[1] ALCOCK was an early planter of York, where he was employed by Sir Fernando Georges, probably as rent collector. He was juror and selectman repeatedly, 1653-1679. He was commissioned ensign in 1659.

References:
N. E. Register, - Vol. 36, p. 400.
Wells Family, - Norris and Feldman, 1942.

ALLEN

HOPE[1] ALLEN, wife Rachel

B. a 1625, England.
M. 1. a 1649.
D. bet. 18 Jun.-21 Jul. 1677, in Boston, Mass.
R. Boston, Mass.

B.
D. a 1667.
He m. 2. Mary____, a 1669. She d. a 1670.
He m. 3. Hannah (Townsend) Hull, 1671, wid. of Thomas Hull, and dau. of William Townsend.

Children of Hope[1] Allen: (Of first wife, Rachel)
*Edward, b. a 1650; m. Sarah.
Rachel, b. a 1652; m. 1. Joseph Deacon.
2. William Shute.
Jacob, b. 22 Feb. 1653/4; m. 1. Elizabeth Clifford (John).
2. Mary.
Joseph, b. 4 Oct. 1655; d. bef. May 1677.
Leah, b. 16 May 1657; d. y.
Mary, b. 15 Jun. 1659.
Martha, b. 15 Jun. 1659; d. y.
Benjamin, b. 10 Jan. 1661/2; m. Mary.
Martha, b. 30 Mar. 1664; d. y.
(Of second wife, Mary)
John, b. 30 Nov. 1670; d. y.
(Of third wife, Hannah)
James, b. 6 Sept. 1672; d. y.
Elizabeth, b. 6 Sept. 1672; m. Andrew Wager.
Deborah, b. 26 Mar. 1674; m. Rev. Deodate Lawson (Rev. Thomas)
Rachel, b. 16 May 1676; d. inf.
Hope, b. 18 Jun. 1677.

EDWARD[2] ALLEN, wife Sarah

B. a 1650, p. Boston, Mass. B.
M. D. a 1720.
D. 1690.
R. Berwick and York, Me., Dover, N. H.

Children:
Edward, b. 11 Jul. 1671; m. Ann Coleman (Joseph).
Jacob, b. ; m. 1. Martha Dam (William).
2. Mrs. Mary (Spencer) Jones.
Benjamin, b.
Ebenezer, b.
*Rachel, b. ; m. John Twombly (Ralph). See TWOMBLY.
Sarah, b. a 1679 ; m. Benjamin Wentworth (William).
Leah, b. ; m. Joseph Canney (Joseph).
Mary, b. ; m. Thomas Pinkham.

EDWARD[2] ALLEN received from his father, Hope[1] Allen of Boston, a large part of what is now, Portland, Maine, which had been bought from Mr. Cleeve. This he sold to George Bramhall and Henry Kirke. He settled first at Berwick, but soon removed to Dover Neck, below Thompson's Point. He served as prison keeper in 1678.

References:
N. E. Register, - Vol. 102, p. 177.
Dict. of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Descendants of Thomas Farr, - Edith B. Sumner.

ALLERTON

ISAAC[1] ALLERTON, wife Mary Norris

B. a 1586, England.
M. 4 Nov. 1611, Leyden, Holland.
D. Feb. 1658/9, New Haven, Conn.
R. Plymouth, Mass.; New York, N. Y.; New Haven, Conn.

B. of Newbury, England.
D. 25 Feb. 1621, Plymouth, Mass.
He m. 2. Fear Brewster, dau. of William[1], bef. 22 May 1627.
He m. 3. Joanna____, bef. 1644.

Children: (Of first wife, Mary)
Bartholomew, b. a 1612; ret. to Eng. aft. 1627.
Remember, b. a 1614; m. Moses Maverick.
*Mary, b. Jun. 1616; m. Thomas Cushman (Robert). See CUSHMAN.
Sarah, b. ; remained in Holland with aunt, Sarah Priest.
Child, bur. 5 Feb. 1620, Leyden, Holland.
Son, stillborn, 11 Dec. 1620, on the Mayflower.
(Of second wife, Fear)
Isaac, b. 1630; m. 1. Elizabeth.
2. Elizabeth (Willoughby) (Overzee) Colclough.

ISAAC[1] ALLERTON is claimed to have been the first merchant of New England and the founder of the coasting trade and fishing industry. He came to Plymouth on the Mayflower with wife, Mary, and children, Bartholomew, Remember, and Mary. In 1625, he was chosen to act as the Plymouth agent in London to deal with the Merchant Adventurers; and thereafter he made many trips between England and America, transacting the Colony's business and returning with much-needed supplies. He was one of the eight Undertakers who assumed the Mayflower Planter's huge debts. Shouldering his responsibility, he carried on trade across the seas from Machias and Kennebec in Maine to every other known port on the Atlantic coast, and the debts were paid. A man of great enterprise and business acumen, he could not abide irresponsibility and quibbling. He lived for a short time at Marblehead, Massachusetts, then about 1635, went to New Amsterdam (New York), where he was made a member of the council. His latter years were spent in New Haven, Connecticut, where he was buried.

References:

Descendants of Edward Small, - Underhill.
The Mayflower Planters, - Hill.
Families of the Pilgrims, - Shaw.
Descendants of Thomas Farr, - Sumner.
History of Plimoth Plantation, - Bradford, 1898.
Plymouth Colony Records.
History of New England, - Winthrop, 1853.
Records of the Colony of New Haven, - Hoadly.

THOMAS[1] ANDREWS, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. Aug. 1643, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

Children:
*Joseph, b. a 1597; m. Elizabeth
Thomas, b. ; m. Anne.

THOMAS[1] ANDREWS with his son Joseph[2] came from County Devon, England, and settled in Hingham, Massachusetts. At the drawing of house lots, on 18 September 1635, he drew five acres. He was aged at the time of his arrival, and did not long survive. The Rev. Peter Hobart wrote in his diary, under date of 21 Aug. 1643: "Old Thomas Andrews dyed".

JOSEPH[2] ANDREWS, wife Elizabeth

B. a 1597, Co. Devon, Eng. B.
M. D. 12 Aug. 1688, Hingham, Mass.
D. 1 Jan. 1679/80, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham and Duxbury, Mass.

Children:
*Thomas, b. Nov. 1632; m. Ruth.
Joseph, b. a 1634/5.
Elizabeth, bp. Mar. 1637/8; m. Mark Eames (Anthony).
Ephraim, bp. Aug. 1639; rem. to New Jersey.
Hannah, b. p. m. Matthew Gannett.
Mary, b. p. m. Thomas Beard.
Hepzibah, b. m. Jeffrey Manning.
Abigail, b. 1647; m. John Wadsworth (Christopher).

JOSEPH[2] ANDREWS was granted a houselot in Hingham next to that of his father in 1635. He was elected the first constable, first town clerk, and deputy from Hingham to the General Court for six sessions, 1636-7-8. He was chosen as assessor, and served on a committee to settle town boundaries. Later, he removed to Duxbury, where he was a juryman, surveyor of highways 1654-5, and constable in 1664. When elderly, he returned to Hingham, where his will was drawn. The inventory of his estate suggests that his occupation may have been tailoring. Mention is made of "one pair of Taylor shiers pressing Iron--one small hammer and two Button hole Cheezels". Thomas, as eldest son, inherited his father's house and lands in Hingham.

CAPT. THOMAS[3] ANDREWS, wife Ruth

B. Nov. 1632, England.
M.
D. 25 Nov. 1690, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

B.
D. 23 Oct. 1732, Hingham, Mass.

Children:

Joseph, b. 22 Sept. 1656; d. unm. 24 Nov. 1724.
John, b. 30 Sept. 1658; m. Patience Nichols.
Ruth, b. 6 Aug. 1660; m. Ambrose Low.
Thomas, b. 26 Jun. 1663; m. 1. Abigail Lincoln (Stephen).
2. Susanna Stetson.
Elizabeth, b. 22 Sept. 1665; m. Joseph Joy.
Ephraim, b. 27 Oct. 1667; d. 7 Sept. 1669.
Abigail, b. 6 Jan. 1669; m. Joseph Blany.
*Stephen, b. 6 Mar. 1672; m. Bethia Stetson (Capt. Benjamin).
Jedediah, b. 3 Jul. 1674; m.
Benjamin, b. 11 Mar. 1677; m. Mary Sweetzer.

CAPTAIN THOMAS[3] ANDREWS lived on the home place in Hingham, conveyed to him by his parents in 1665. He served the town as constable in 1654 and in 1661; selectman for seven years between 1670 and 1688; and representative to the General Court in 1678. He was appointed Captain of the Hingham Train Band, and he and part of his company joined the ill-fated expedition to Canada under Sir William Phipps in 1690. The Colonial troops were repulsed with great loss of life. On turning back up the St. Lawrence River, the weather was severely cold, high winds scattered the fleet, smallpox broke out aboardship, and many died or were drowned. A few reached Boston on November 9, but almost all of the Hingham men were lost. Captain Andrews reached home, but before the month was over he, too, succumbed to the hardships he had endured.

STEPHEN[4] ANDREWS, wife Bethia Stetson (Benjamin)

B. 6 Mar. 1672, Hingham, Mass.
M. 23 Jun. 1697.
D. 4 Mar. 1770, Taunton, Mass.
R. Hingham, Duxbury, Pembroke, Taunton, Mass.

B. 14 May 1675, Scituate, Mass.
D.

Children:

Bethia, b. 26 May 1699; m. Winslow.
Mary, b. 15 Sept. 1703; m. Edward Doty.
Benjamin, b. 25 Jan. 1705/6; m.
Hannah, b. ; m. Ashemar Coombs.
*Deborah, b. ; m. Seth Mitchell (Dea. Jacob).
See MITCHELL.

STEPHEN[4] ANDREWS, a weaver by trade, left Hingham in 1706. No record of his residence has been found until 1734, when he is mentioned as of Duxbury. He was of Pembroke in 1738, when he bought a home lot in Taunton. His will was made there, dated 20 October 1762. A wife, Mary; grandsons, Stephen and Thomas; and daughters, Hannah Coombs, Bethia Winslow, and Deborah Mitchell are named in the will. According to the records, he died in Taunton at the age of ninety-eight.

Reference:
Descendants of Edward Small, - Underhill, 1934.

ANNABLE

ANTHONY[1] ANNABLE, wife Jane Mumford

B. 1599, Cambridge, England. B.
M. 26 Apr. 1619. D. 13 Dec. 1643, Barnstable.
D. Will prob. 4 Jun. 1674. He m. 2. Ann Clark, 3 Mar. 1644-45.
R. Plymouth, 1623; Scituate, 1630; Barnstable, 1638/9.

Children: (Of first wife, Jane)
*Sarah, b. 1622; m. Henry Ewell. See EWELL.
Hannah, b. a 1625; m. Thomas Bowman.
Susanna, b. a 1630; m. William Hatch, jr.
Deborah, bp. 7 May 1637.
(Of second wife, Ann Clark)
Samuel, b. 2 Jan. 1646; m. Mehitable Allyn.
Esek, bp. 29 Apr. 1649; p. d. y.
Desire, bp. 16 Oct. 1653; m. John Barker, Esq.

ANTHONY[1] ANNABLE came in the ship Ann, 1623, with wife, Jane, and daughter, Sarah. He was first at Plymouth, a planter; town officer; and freeman in 1632. He removed to Scituate, where he and his wife were members of the First Church in 1634. He was deputy to the first Colony Court in 1639, a useful and exemplary citizen. He removed to Barnstable, where his wife Jane died and was buried.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Charles H. Pope, 1900.
Barnstable Families, - Amos Otis, 1888.
N. E. Register, - Vols. 51, 85.
Annable Genealogy, - Cooke.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.
American Ancestry, - Vols. 11, 12.
Mayflower Planters, - Leon C. Hills, 1936, pp. 84, 90, 93.
Barnstable Families, - Swift.
History of Cape Cod, - Freeman.

AREY

RICHARD[1] AREY, wife Elizabeth

B.
M.
D. 19 Nov. 1668/9, at sea.
R. Salisbury, Mass., Edgartown, Mass.

Children:
*Richard, b. a 1640; m. Sarah Marchant (Lt. John).
John, b. a 1645; d. 12 Oct. 1675, intestate.

RICHARD[1] AREY was first at Salisbury, Massachusetts, in 1646. He was probably a mariner engaged in coastwise trade. He was granted a houselot on Marthas Vineyard in 1652. This he sold to Robert Codman and purchased another further north about 1662. He was drowned while on a trip to Nantucket or the mainland.

RICHARD[2] AREY, wife Sarah Marchant (Lt. John)

B. a 1640.
M. a 1677.
D. 14 Feb. 1688/9, Edgartown, Mass.
R. Edgartown, Mass.

B. a 1661, Yarmouth, Mass.
D. Jan. 1728/9, Edgartown, Mass.
She m. 2. Thomas Harlock, 16 Nov. 1696.

Children:
John, b. 3 Oct. 1677; m. Sarah.
*Jean, b. a 1679; m. Benjamin Pease (David). See PEASE.
Richard, b. 3 Jul. 1682; m. Lydia Norton (Joseph).
Sarah, b. 1684; m. Nathan Lewis.
Samuel, b. a 1686; m. Mary Mayo.

RICHARD[2] AREY performed frequent services for the town of Edgartown on Marthas Vineyard. He was a juror in 1677 and 1679; constable in 1678; townsman, 1679-80; proprietor and agent, 1687-8.

Reference:
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Charles E. Banks, 1911.
N. E. Register, - Vols. 86, 87.
Edgartown Records, - Vol. 1.
History of Cape Cod, - Freeman.
Bangor Historical Magazine, - Porter, Vol. 4, p. 211.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.
Dukes County Probate Records, 1663-1850.
Court Records of Marthas Vineyard, Dukes County, 1673-1819.

AUSTIN

JOSEPH[1] AUSTIN, wife Sarah Starbuck (Eld. Edward)

B. a 1616.
M. Oct. 1649.
D. Jan. 1663. She m. 2. Humphrey Varney,
R. Hampton and Dover, N. H., 2 Mar. 1664.
Nantucket, Mass.

Children: (incomplete)
Thomas, b. ; m. Anne Otis (Richard).
Benjamin, b. ; d. estate adm. 1681, Nantucket.
*Deborah, b. ; m. John Coffin (Tristram). See COFFIN.
Mary, b. ; m. Capt. Richard Gardner (Richard).

JOSEPH[1] AUSTIN settled at Hampton, New Hampshire in 1642. He received a grant of land in Dover in 1648. His will made 6 June 1662, directs equal division of his property to all his children, but names Thomas only.

Re Sarah (Starbuck) Austin, (Boston Transcript, 15 Nov. 1934;#9431.

Question: Deborah Austin who married in 1668, John Coffin of Nantucket, is given as the daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Starbuck) Austin by Banks, Starbuck, Hinchman, Coffin, and Warron, in their books, and also in the Folger Manuscript. In his History of Dover, New Hampshire, John Scales makes this marriage seem impossible. Has this question ever been settled? E. F. C.

Answer: 30 Nov. 1934; #9431.

E. F. C. Sarah (Starbuck) Austin was widow of Joseph Austin, as she attested in the administration of her husband's estate 3 July 1663. She married second, 2 Mar. 1664, Humphrey Varney, whose first wife was her sister, Esther Starbuck. The Storey marriage is a mistake in the records. The widow of William Storey married Samuel Austin, brother of Joseph, and they removed from Dover, New Hampshire to Wells, Maine. William Storey died before 9 Oct. 1660; Joseph Austin died between 25 Jul. 1662 and 3 May 1663.

I have gone into this matter very thoroughly and am sure of the facts, having been misled by the incorrect record. Nantucket records and the history of the Starbuck family will substantiate these statements. M. K. D. B.

References:

Vital Records of Nantucket.
Coffin Family, - Will Gardner, 1962.
Descendants of Thomas Farr, - Edith Bartlett Sumner, 1959.
History of Dover, N. H., - Scales.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.

AYER

JOHN[1] AYER, wife Hannah

B. a 1590-2. B. 1598.
M. D. 8 Oct. 1688, Haverhill, Mass.
D. 31 Mar. 1657, Haverhill, Mass.
R. Haverhill, Mass.

Children:
John, b. 1622; m. 1. Sarah Williams.
2. Mary Woodam.
*Robert, b. a 1625; m. Elizabeth Palmer (Henry).
Rebecca, b. 1627; m. John Aslett.
Thomas, b. 1630; m. Elizabeth Hutchins (John).
Peter, b. a 1633; m. Hannah Allen (William).
Mary, b. a 1634; unm.
Obadiah, b. 1636; m. Hannah Pike (John).
Hannah, b. 21 Dec. 1644; m. Stephen Webster (John).
Nathaniel, b. 1638; m. Tamesin Turloar.

ROBERT[2] AYER, wife Elizabeth Palmer (Henry)

B. a 1625. B. 1634.
M. 27 Feb. 1650, Haverhill, Mass. D. 24 Apr. 1705, Haverhill, Mass.
D. a 1713-23, Haverhill, Mass.
R. Haverhill, Mass.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 10 Nov. 1652; m. John Clement (Robert).
Samuel, b. 11 Nov. 1654; m. Mary Johnson (Peter).
Mehitable, b. 14 Sept. 1656.
*Timothy, b. 2 Oct. 1659; m. Ruth Johnson (Peter).
dau., b. and d. 9 Jul. 1662.
Hannah, b. 26 Jan. 1663; d. 10 Mar. 1675/6.
Mary, b. 15 Jan. 1667; d. 14 Apr. 1668.

TIMOTHY[3] AYER, wife Ruth Johnson (Peter)

B. 2 Oct. 1659, Haverhill, Mass. B. 13 Jul. 1666, Hampton, N. H.
M. 24 Nov. 1682, Haverhill, Mass. D. 25 Jul. 1751, Haverhill, Mass.
D. Will, 7 Aug. 1689; pr. 30 Sept. 1690. She m. 2. Samuel Dow (Stephen), on 5 May 1691, Haverhill, Mass.
R. Haverhill, Mass.

Children:
*Hannah, b. 7 Dec. 1683; m. John Shepherd (John). See SHEPHERD.
Ruth, b. 3 Apr. 1686; d. 26 Jan. 1687.
Mary, b. 16 Jul. 1688.

Children of Timothy[3] Ayer, continued:

(Of second husband, Samuel Dow)

Ruth, b. 21 Apr. 1692; m. Jonathan Haseltine (Nathaniel).
Abigail, b. 1 Mar. 1694/5; m. John Hobbs.
Samuel, b. 19 Apr. 1696; d. 28 May 1722.
Hannah, b. 20 Oct. 1698; d. 29 Aug. 1721.
Timothy, b. 10 May 1700; m. Judith Worthen.
Hepsibah, b. 16 Oct. 1701.
Anne, b. 21 Mar. 1705/6; m. John Maxfield.
Peter, b. 27 Jan. 1708/9; m. Susannah Page (Benjamin).

References:

Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - David W. Hoyt, 1897.
Vital Records of Haverhill, Mass.
Essex Antiquarian, - Vol. 4, Oct. 1900.

AYERS

WILLIAM[2] AYERS, JR., wife Jeanet Caldwell (Joseph)

B. bet. 1690-1700. B. in Ireland.
M. 21 Jun. 1727, Londonderry, N. H. D. p. in Londonderry, N. H.
D. 12 Nov. 1760, p. Londonderry, N. H.
R. Londonderry, N. H.

Children:

Joseph, b. 7 Nov. 1728; m. Bridget Colburn, res. Belfast, Me.
William, b. 14 Sept. 1729; m. 1. Susanna Tolford.
2. Rebecca Glendinen.
James, b. ; m. Jeanet, res. Rutland, Vt.
Agnes, b. ; m. Andrew Simpson (Andrew).
John, b. ; d. y.
*Margaret, b. ; m. Thomas McLaughlin (John).
See MCLAUGHLIN.
Jeanet, b. ; m. John Caldwell (Alexander).
Sarah, b. ; d. y.

William[1] Ayers, Sr. and son WILLIAM[2] AYERS, JR. came to this country from northern Ireland in 1718/9. They settled on English Range, near Chester, New Hampshire, where they built the first frame house. Their occupation was tanning. The name of the wife of William Ayers, Sr. was Margaret. The spelling of the surname varies; it is frequently written Eayers. (See Appendix.)

Reference:

Joseph Caldwell and His Descendants, - Frank S. Osgood, 1926.
N. H. Probate Records, - Vol. 2, p. 478.
Early Records of Londonderry, N. H., - Browne, 1908.
History of Deerfield, N. H. (See Simpson Family).

BANKS

RICHARD[1] BANKS, wife Elizabeth Alcock (John)

B.
M. 2d. 1655.
D. adm. 28 Nov. 1693, York, Me.
R. York, Me.

B.
D. aft. 1698.
He m. 1. Elizabeth Curtis (Thomas), a 1644.

Children: (Of first wife, Elizabeth)
Elizabeth, b. ; m. 1. William Blackmer, 17 Jul. 1666.
2. Jacob Bumpas, 24 Jan. 1677.
(Of second wife, Elizabeth)
*John, b. a 1657; m. 1. (name unknown)
*2. Elizabeth Turbat (Peter). See TURBAT.
Job, b. ; d. killed in Indian massacre. d. s. p.
Joseph, b. 1667; m. Elizabeth Harmon (Mr. John).

RICHARD[1] BANKS, a York planter, had 20 acres of land laid out for him, 19 July 1645. He took the oath of allegiance at Scituate, Massachusetts, 22 November 1652. He was prominent in church and probate business, serving as provincial councillor, selectman, juror, tax commissioner, and prison overseer. He lived in that part of York known as Scituate.

JOHN[2] BANKS, wife Elizabeth Turbat (Peter)

B. a 1657.
M.
D. Will proved 8 Apr. 1726, York, Me.
R. York, Me.

B.
D. surv. dau. in 1727, will, 1737/8.
He m. 1. (name unknown).

Children: (Of first wife)
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Nehemiah Closson, 1738.
John, b. ; d. bef. 1719. n. i.
(Of second wife, Elizabeth)
Moses, b. ; m. Ruth Weare (Elias), 1713.
Hannah, b. ; m. Benjamin Jacobs, 15 Jun. 1750.
*Aaron, b. a 1695; m. Mary Haines (Aquila).
Mary, b.

JOHN[2] BANKS, occupation housewright, was given a grant of land on Long Beach, York, by his father, which Richard had received from the town. There he built a house about 1680, which was still standing in 1963, owned and occupied by George A. Ernst. (York Deeds, Vol. 6, p. 23.) John Banks was a York selectman in 1693 and served often on the grand jury. His will, made in 1724, was proved in 1726. Widow Elizabeth's will was made in 1737 and proved the following year.

AARON[3] BANKS, SR., wife Mary Haines (Aquila)

B. a 1695. B. 28 Nov. 1704.
M. int. 12 Feb. 1725/6. D.
D. 1763, York, Me.
R. York, Me.

Children: (incomplete, order unknown)
#Aaron[4], Jr., b. 1 Jun. 1738; m. Mary Perkins (John and Elizabeth (Pearce) Perkins), 6 Jul. 1764, York.
Esther, b. ; m. Peter Littlefield (Peter), 16 Dec. 1761.
*dau. (sister of Aaron, Jr.); m. p. Ebenezer Moody (Daniel). See MOODY.
James, b.

AARON[3] BANKS, SR. lived on the John Bank's homestead. In 1736 he bought a farm at Bald Head Cliff in York. He sold his share of his father's estate, including the homestead, to his brother, Moses. In 1742 he sold all he owned of Bald Head Cliff, "where I now dwell", to Norton Woodbridge. (York Deeds, Vol. 18, p. 136; Vol. 22, p. 12; Vol. 23, p. 70.)

#Bangor Historical Magazine, - Vol. 7, p. 26.

Aaron[4] Banks, Jr., who married Mary, daughter of John Perkins of York, Maine, went to Bagaduce (Castine) with her brothers, Daniel, Stover, and John. He had a sister married to a Littlefield and another married to a Moody. He was a soldier, farmer, and navigator. He died at Penobscot, 9 Aug. 1823, age 85. Littlefield and Moody descendants of his sisters may be found in Waldo county, Maine.

References:

#See Belfast Journal, (20 March 1890, page 1), for a complete write-up of Aaron Banks, Jr., - Hosea B. Wardwell of Penobscot, Me.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 44, p. 258.
Vital Records of York, Me.
York County Probate Records.
Jacob Perkins and His Descendants, - Thomas A. Perkins, 1947.
History of York, Me., - Banks.
York County Deeds, Alfred, Me.
Genealogical Dictionary of N. E., - James Savage.
(See William[1] Pearce and Ebenezer[6] Moody families.)

BARNARD

THOMAS[1] BARNARD, wife Eleanor

B. a 1612.
M.
D. a 1677, killed by Indians.
R. Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.

B.
D. 27 Nov. 1694, Amesbury.
She m. 2. George Little, Newbury.

Children:

Thomas, b. 10 May 1641; m. Sarah Peasley.
Nathaniel, b. 15 Jan. 1642/3; m. Mary Barnard (Robert).
*Martha, b. 22 Sept. 1645; m. *1. Thomas Haines. See HAINES.
2. Samuel Buckman.
Mary, b. 22 Sept. 1645; m. 1. Anthony Morse (Anthony).
2. Philip Eastman (Roger).
Sarah, b. 28 Sept. 1647; m. William Hackett.
Hannah, b. 24 Nov. 1649; m. Benjamin Stevens (John).
Ruth, b. 16 Oct. 1651; m. Joseph Peasley (Joseph).
John, b. 12 Jan. 1654/5; m. Frances (Hoyt) Colby.
Abigail, b. 1 Jan. 1656/7; m. Samuel Fellows.

Reference:
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.

BATCHELDER

REV. STEPHEN[1] BATCHELDER, wife (name unknown)

B. a 1561.
M. 1.
2. Christian Weare, widow, 2 Mar. 1623/4.
3. Helena Mason, widow, 26 Mar. 1627.
4. Mary Beedle, 1648.
D. 1661, Hackney, Eng., ae 100.
R. Lynn, 1635; Ipswich, 1636; Yarmouth, 1637; Newbury, 1638; Hampton, 1638; Exeter.

Children: (Of first wife)
*Theodate, b. 1588; m. Christopher Hussey (John). See HUSSEY.
Nathaniel, b. 1590; m. Hester Mercer.
Deborah, b. 1592; m. Rev. John Wing.
Stephen, b. 1594; Magdalen College, Oxford, at age 16.
Samuel, b. 1597; a minister, late of Gorcum, Holland, 1640.
Anne, b. 1600; m. 1. John Sanborn.
2. Henry Atkinson of Eng.
(Of fourth wife, Mary)
Mary, b. a 1650; m. William Richards.

STEPHEN[1] BATCHELDER entered St. John's College, Oxford, in 1581. He took an AB degree in 1586 from Oxford, entered the Church, and was instituted a Vicar of Wherwell, Hants. He came to America, aged 71, in the "William and Francis" in 1632, after being ejected from his vicarage because of his religious views. He continued to preach whenever he had an opportunity as an Independent. He was a reformer; a descendant said "he had a real genius for opposing the majority". His career shows frequent conflicts with the authorities. With him, came his married children, Theodate, Nathaniel, Deborah, and Anne, arriving at the port of Boston.

In 1638, Rev. Batchelder attempted to form a settlement at Yarmouth on Cape Cod, but soon gave it over to others. He removed to Newbury, where his son-in-law was living. At age 79, he was the founder and father of the new settlement at Hampton, New Hampshire, where he received a grant of 300 acres, and gave a bell for the church. However, contention followed. He married his fourth wife at age 88. This marriage ended unhappily and he returned to England in 1655 and died in the 100th year of his age.

Reference:
Batchelder Genealogy, - F. C. Pierce, 1898.

BATT

NICHOLAS[1] BATT, wife Lucy

B.
M.
D. 6 Dec. 1677, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

B.
D. 26 Jan. 1678/9, Newbury.

Children:
*Ann, b. ; m. John Webster (John). See WEBSTER.
Mary, b. ; m. Nathaniel Elithorp.
Sarah, b. 12 Jun. 1640; m. John Mighill.

NICHOLAS[1] BATT, linen-weaver, came to New England in the ship James, from Southampton, 5 April 1635, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. When his eldest daughter, Ann, was married, he promised to weave her cloth and to leave her his house and land as a double portion.

References:
New England Register, - Vol. 50, 51.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
History of Newbury, - John Currier.
Newbury, Mass. Vital Records.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.
Magazine of American Genealogy, - No. 27, p. 218.

BEALE

ARTHUR[1] BEALE, wife Anne Hilton (William)

B.
M. by 1667.
D. bet. 1 Dec. 1699-2 Oct. 1711.
R. York, Me.

B.
D. abt. 1715.

Children:

Nicholas, b.		
Edward, b.	; m.	Elizabeth Littlefield (Capt. John), 1694.
Elizabeth, b.	; m.	Elisha Allen, 1704.
*Mary, b.	; m.	William Pearce, 1702. See PEARCE.
Sarah, b.	; m.	1. Joshua Knapp. 2. John Busher, 1727.
Anne, b.	; m.	Hornsby.

ARTHUR[1] BEALE appeared in York, Maine in 1663. He was granted ten acres of land there in 1667 laid out on the southwest side adjacent to his "former lot". There are more than fifty references to his activities in the town records up to 1700, most of which relate to his troubles with his neighbors. In 1698 he was licensed to keep the ferry, and operated it until his death. He left his entire estate to his wife, Anne, for life, except for 12 a. to Edward.

References:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
History of York, Me., - Charles E. Banks, Vol. 2.

BEEDLE

ROBERT[1] BEEDLE, wife Mary

B.
M.
D.
R. Kittery, Me.

She m. 2. Rev. Stephen Batchelder.

Children:

Christopher, b.		
*Elizabeth, b.	; m.	1. Stephen Edwards. *2. Peter Staples. See STAPLES.
Robert, b.	; m.	Martha.

ROBERT[1] BEEDLE was granted land in Kittery in May 1641, recorded in 1645. His name does not appear later, but he apparently left children.

References:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Old Families of Salisbury, - David W. Hoyt, 1916.

BENT

JOHN[1] BENT, wife Martha

B. 20 Nov. 1596, Penton-Grafton, England — B. D. 15 May 1679, Sudbury, Mass.
M. a 1624.
D. 27 Sept. 1672, Sudbury, Mass.
R. Sudbury, Mass.

Children:
Robert, bp. 10 Jan. 1625; d. 30 Jan. 1648, Newbury, Mass.
William, bp. 24 Oct. 1626; p. d. y.
Peter, bp. 14 Apr. 1629; m. Elizabeth.
Agnes, b. a 1631; m. Dea. Edward Rice (Edmond).
John, bp. 24 Jan. 1636; m. 1. Hannah Stone (John).
2. Martha Rice (Matthew).
Joseph, b. 16 May 1641; m. Elizabeth Bourne (John).
*Martha, b. a 1643; m. Samuel Howe (John). See HOWE.

JOHN[1] BENT, with his wife and five children, sailed from Southampton, England, the latter part of April 1638, in the ship Confidence, and became an original settler in Sudbury, Massachusetts. He owned a farm in that part of town, now Wayland, sixteen miles west of Boston. He was admitted freeman in 1640. A useful citizen, he served on many important civic committees for the welfare of the town. His will, 2 August 1672, and inventory are found in the Bent genealogy.

John Bent was the son of Robert and Agnes (Gosling) Bent of Penton-Grafton, Hampshire, England. His mother, Agnes Bent, left England to join her son in America in 1639, sailing on the Jonathan. Her death occurred on board ship in Boston harbor. Her body was brought ashore, and she was buried probably in Boston.

References:
Bent Family in America, - Allen H. Bent, 1900.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 49, pp. 65+.
Descendants of Thomas Farr, - Edith Bartlett Sumner, 1959.
Annals of Sudbury, Wayland, and Maynard, - Hudson, 1891.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.
History of Framingham, - Barry.
Bent Genealogy, - Gilbert O. Bent, 1903.
American Ancestry, - Vol. 10.
Sudbury, Mass., Vital Records.

BONYTHON

CAPT. RICHARD[1] BONYTHON, wife Lucretia Leigh (William)

Bp. 3 Apr. 1580, St. Columb, Eng.
M.
D. a 1650, Saco, Me.
R. Saco, Me.

Children:
John, b. ; m. Agnes.
*Susanna, bp. Feb. 1614; m. Richard Foxwell. See FOXWELL.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Richard Cummings.
Grace, bp. 1610.

CAPT. RICHARD[1] BONYTHON came to Maine in 1631 as a patentee, with Thomas Lewis, of the lands of Saco and Biddeford, a tract four miles in width on the sea and extending eight miles inland, the grant dated 12 February 1629. His martial career secured for him an authoritative position among the early settlers, and he officiated as assistant governor to Richard Vines. When Governor William Georges arrived in 1635/6, he organized his first court at the house of Capt. Bonython, who was chosen one of the Provincial Commissioners. In 1640 he was appointed a Councillor to Deputy Governor Thomas Georges. Capt. Bonython, an aristocrat by birth, came from an old English family. He seemed to maintain the respect and confidence of his fellow citizens during a trying period of early history.

References:
The Bonython Family of Me., - Charles E. Banks.
Maine Place Names, - Ava H. Chadbourne, 1957.

BOOKER

JOHN[1] BOOKER, wife Mercy

B.
M.
D.
R. Boston, Mass.

Children:
Mercy, b. 26 Feb. 1686.
*John, b. 18 Dec. 1688; m. Hester Adams (Thomas).
Samuel, Administration, 29 Apr. 1713.
Sarah, died, 26 August 1693.
Jacob, b. 3 Sept. 1694; m. Huldah Crawford. She m. 2. Nicholas Belnap.
William, b. 24 Dec. 1695; m. Mary Conibel. She m. 2. John Earle.

Children of John[1] Booker, continued:
Grace, b. 3 Sept. 1699.

JOHN[2] BOOKER, wife Hester Adams (Thomas)

B. 18 Dec. 1688. B. 1686.
M. D.
D. Will, 10 Apr. 1758, pr. 1762. He m. 2. Ann Cowell, Boston,
R. York, Me.; Boston, Mass. Mass., on 11 Jul. 1759.

Children:
Jacob, b. 3 Sept. 1713; d. y.
John, b. 22 Feb. 1714; m. Hannah Baker, 27 Apr. 1736.
William, b. 13 Apr. 1717; m. Dorcas Moore (Samuel).
Jacob, b. 17 Oct. 1719; m. Mary Holt (Elder Joseph).
*Mercy, b. 1 Sept. 1721; m. Amos Gowdy of York, Me.
See GOWDY.
James, b. 18 Dec. 1723; m. Mercy Young (Benaiah).
Daniel, b. 4 Apr. 1726; d. bef. 1758.
Nicholas, b. 27 Mar. 1728; m. Hannah Young (Benaiah).

References:
N. E. Register, - Vol. 116, p. 89-90.
History of the Booker Family in Me., - Charles N. Sinnett.

BRAY

RICHARD[1] BRAY, wife Rebella (or var.)

B.
M. bef. Feb. 1650/1.
D. aft. 1685.
R. North Yarmouth and York, Me.

Children:
John, b.
Nathaniel, b. ; d. s. p. bef. Jan. 1678/9.
Samuel, b. ; m. Jane.
Richard, b. ; m. Mary (Sayward) Young, wid. of Robert Young.
William, b.
*Hannah, b. a 1660 ; m. *1. John Freethy (William).
See FREETHY.
2. Robert Hazeltine, of Rowley.

RICHARD[1] BRAY was of North Yarmouth, Maine, by 1649 or earlier. In 1651 he bought half of Cousins Island and lived there for some time. Two of his sons were killed by the Indians while looking after their cattle on the island. He was living in York when he sold

his land in North Yarmouth in 1685.

Reference:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

BREWER

THOMAS[1] BREWER, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. 23 Mar. 1690, Hampton, N. H.
R. Ipswich, Mass.; Hampton, N. H.

Known children:
John, b. ; m. Mary Whitmore, Ipswich.
*Sarah, b. ; m. Thomas Webster (Thomas). See WEBSTER.
*Mary, b. ; m. William Lane. See LANE.

Reference:
N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register, - Vol. 30, p. 425.

BRYANT

JOHN[1] BRYANT, SEN., wife Mary Hyland (Thomas)

B. Kent, England.
M. Apr. 1664, Scituate, Mass.
D. 20 Nov. 1684. He m. 1. Mary Lewis (George).
R. Scituate, Mass. 2. Elizabeth Witherell (William).

Children: (Of first wife, Mary Lewis)
John, b. 17 Aug. 1644; m. Mary.
Hannah, b. 25 Jul. 1646; m. John Stodder.
Joseph, b. ; d. 1669.
Sarah, b. 29 Sept. 1648.
Mary, b. 24 Feb. 1650; d. 8 Apr. 1652.
Martha, b. 26 Feb. 1652.
Samuel, b. 6 Feb. 1654; d. 1690, Phipp's Expedition to Quebec.
(Of third wife, Mary Hyland)
Elizabeth, b. Aug. 1665; d. 17 Dec. 1783.
Daniel, b. ; m. Dorothy.
Mary, b.
Benjamin, b. Dec. 1669; unm. in 1701.
Joseph, b. 1671.
Jabez, b. 18 Feb. 1672; d. 1697, unm.
Ruth, b. 16 Aug. 1673; m. William Wanton.
*Thomas, b. 15 Jul. 1675; m. Mary Ewell (Gershom).
Deborah, b. 22 Jan. 1677.

Children of John[1] Bryant, Sen., continued:
Agatha, b. 12 Mar. 1678.
Anne, b. 20 Nov. 1679.
Elisha, b.

JOHN[1] BRYANT, SENIOR, was prominent in the early history of Plymouth Colony. Throughout his life, he was active in public affairs. He was a land owner and actively engaged in the survey of public lands. He served as a member of the General Court in Plymouth in 1657, and in 1677-78. The following is an abstract of his will, dated 1684.

To sons Samuel and Daniel my lot of land near Barstow's tree at grass pond. To Benjamin 20s when 21, in trust of his grandfather Hiland. To Joseph and Thomas the house where I live: also to Joseph a lot at white-oak plain. To daughter Mary a bed. To Ruth a bed when 18. To Deborah, Agatha and Ann each five pounds at 18. To youngest child Elisha 10 pounds at 21. To son John 10s. To daughters Hannah, Sarah and Martha 20s each. To wife Mary all other property not named in this will.

THOMAS[2] BRYANT, ESQ., wife Mary Ewell (Gershom)

B. 15 Jul. 1675, Scituate, Mass. B. 1683, Scituate, Mass.
M. 28 Aug. 1707, Scituate, Mass. D. 1724, Scituate, Mass.
D. 23 Dec. 1748, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:
Benjamin, b. 3 Oct. 1708; m. Abigail Russell (Isaac).
Mary, b. 6 Nov. 1711; m. Thomas Turner (Thomas).
Seth, b. 12 Feb. 1714; m. Elizabeth Barker (Ebenezer).
Thomas, bp. 29 Apr. 1716; m. Sarah.
*Peleg, b. 27 Jul. 1718; m. Mary Jenkins (Edward).
Hannah, b. 20 Aug. 1720; (not in will)
Lemuel, b. 25 Feb. 1721; m. Abigail Barstow.
Nathaniel, b. 23 Nov. 1724; d. inf.

THOMAS[2] BRYANT was an able, useful man. He succeeded to his father's farm, where he built a house in 1698. He was a Selectman, Justice of the Peace, and a Representative to the General Court in 1725, 1730-33-34. He left an estate of over 10,000 pounds at his decease. He is styled a "distinguished man".

Mary (Ewell) Bryant died in 1724. Her slate gravestone with its tragic inscription is still standing in the parish burying-ground of the South Scituate church. It reads: "Here lyes ye body of Mrs. Mary Briant, wife to Thomas Briant, who died and in her arms doth lye the corps of two lovely babes born of har."

PELEG[3] BRYANT, wife Mary Jenkins (Edward)

B. 27 Jul. 1718, Scituate, Mass. B. 18 Sept. 1717, Scituate, Mass.
M. Apr. 1740, Scituate, Mass. D.
D. 1772, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:
Mary, bp. 15 Jul. 1744.
Peleg, bp. 19 Oct. 1746; m. Lydia Collamar.
*Ann, bp. 3 Apr. 1748; m. Joshua Lincoln (Joshua). See LINCOLN.
Rhoda, bp. 3 Dec. 1749.
James, bp. 30 Jun. 1751.
Edward, bp. 10 Jun. 1753.
Martha, bp. 2 Oct. 1757; m. Calvin Curtis.

References:
N. E. Register, - Vol. 48, p. 46-49.
History of Scituate, - Samuel Deane, 1831.

BUCK

CORNET JOHN[1] BUCK, wife Elizabeth Holbrook (Samuel)

B. B.
M.
D. Will dated 1697. D. 1690.
R. Scituate, Mass. He m. 2. Sarah Faunce in 1693, n. i. She was wid. of Edward[2] Doty.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 16 Jul. 1653.
Mary, b. 26 Jun. 1655; m. Benjamin Chandler.
Joseph, b. 26 Jun. 1657.
John, b. 6 Sept. 1659.
Hannah, b. 9 Aug. 1661.
Susanna, b. 19 Jul. 1664.
Benjamin, b. 15 Mar. 1665.
Deborah, b. 15 Nov. 1670; m. Isaac Randall.
Robert, b. 16 Jun. 1672.
*Rachel, b. 22 Aug. 1674; m. John Dwelley (Richard). See DWELLEY.

JOHN[1] BUCK was in Scituate before 1650, and lived on Walnut Tree Hill. He succeeded the veteran Robert Stetson as "Cornet of the Troopers", and was constantly in military service during Philip's war. Lt. Isaac Buck of Scituate was a brother of John.

John Buck's will gave legacies "To daughter Chandler--to Isaac Randall's children--to John Garrett's children--to all my children living at Yarmouth and Sandwich".

References:
History of Scituate, - Samuel Deane, 1831.
History of the Buck Family, - Conelius B. Harvey.
Buck Family, - Elizabeth S. Richards, 1913.

BURNS

JOSEPH[1] BURNS, wife

B.
M.
D. Dec. 1750, Muscongus, Me.
R. Pemaquid, Me.

B.
D. Mar. 1755, Muscongus, Me.

Children: (p. incomplete)
Jean, b. 30 Aug. 1729.
Sarah, b.
William, b. 12 Nov. 1733; m. 1. Mary Maxwell, 11 Jan. 1763.
2. Elizabeth Young, 23 Sept. 1767.
3. Mrs. Margaret (Fullerton) McClintock.
*Mary, b. 30 Aug. 1735; m. William Martin.
Joseph, b. 23 Mar. 1737; m. Mary Boggs.

Commissioners Report, 1811, page 161.

Deposition of William[2] Burns, born 12 Nov. 1733, son of JOSEPH[1] BURNS. Deacon William Burns of Bristol testifies that he was aged 77 last autumn and that he was born in Harrington, now Bristol, near Pemaquid. His father settled at Pemaquid under Col. Dunbar just before he was born. His father was not pleased with the land drawn. Brig. Gen. Waldo encouraged him to settle at Broad Bay, and he moved there when the witness was four or five years old. He lived there until 1742 or 3. The witness' uncle, William, took a commission under the government and raised a company of militia. The witness' father removed to Scituate, and the family remained there for a few years. The father was at Louisburg and commanded a transport. After the peace in 1748, he removed to Pemaquid.

References:
Vital Records of Bristol and Bremen, Me.
Lincoln County, Me., Land Troubles, - Commissioners Report.
History of Bristol and Bremen, Me., - John Johnston, 1873.
Genealogical Advertiser, - Vol. 2, p. 47.
McClintock and Burns Family Records, Lincoln Report, p. 162.
Maine at Louisburg in 1745, - Burrage.
Lincoln County Probate Records, - Patterson, 1893.
History of Thomaston and Rockland, Me., - Eaton.

BUTLER

LT. JOHN[1] BUTLER, wife Elizabeth Howe (John)

B. B. 24 Jul. 1702, Framingham.
M. D. 27 Apr. 1740, Framingham.
D. Will, pr. 20 Apr. 1747.
R. Hopkinton and Framingham, Mass.

He m. 2. Joanna (Buckminster) Eames, on 19 Mar. 1741, wid. of John Eames and dau. of Joseph Buckminster.

Children:
Elizabeth, bp. 1727, Hopkinton; m. David Eames (Samuel).
John, b. 28 Mar. 1729, Hopkinton; m. Hannah Drury (Micah).
*Phinehas, b. 3 Jun. 1732, Framingham; m. Bathsheba Graves, dau. of Joseph Graves.
Joseph, b. 15 Aug. 1734, Framingham; m. Sarah.
William, b. 18 Apr. 1738, Framingham.
John Wood, b. 27 Apr. 1740, Framingham.

LT. JOHN[1] BUTLER, whose trade is listed as shoemaker, was in Framingham in 1723, living at Rice's End. He went on the expedition to Louisbourg in 1745, in Capt. Ephraim Baker's company, and died in the service.

CORP. PHINEHAS[2] BUTLER, wife Bathsheba Graves (Joseph)

B. 3 Jun. 1732, Framingham, Mass. B. 20 Jun. 1737, Framingham.
M. 29 Apr. 1755, Framingham, Mass. D. 7 Jan. 1832.
D. 16 Jan. 1806, Thomaston, Me.
R. Framingham, Mass.; Thomaston, Me.

Children:
John, b. 10 Feb. 1756; m. Lucy Robbins (Oliver).
Phinehas, b. 8 Apr. 1758; m. Melia Robbins (Oliver).
Anna, b. ; m. John Tyngs.
*Joseph, b. Apr. 1764; m. Margaret Martin (William).

CORPORAL PHINEHAS[2] BUTLER served in the Revolutionary War for the duration. He enlisted in Colonel Nixon's regiment, drawing wages for September, October, and November 1776. He served in Colonel Ezekiel Howe's regiment, enlisting from the town of Sudbury, for three years from 1777 to 1780. He was in the service at West Point, 29 January 1781; aged fifty years; stature, five feet one inch; hair and complexion, light; again his residence was Sudbury. An order dated 18 February, Framingham, showed that he drew wages for 1781 and 1782. He was discharged on 1 September 1782. His name is found on a list of pensioners of Capt.

Calvin Smith's 6th. regiment up to 31 December 1787.

JOSEPH[3] BUTLER, wife Margaret Martin (William)

B. Apr. 1764, Framingham, Mass. B. 12 Apr. 1760, Bristol, Me.
M. 30 Jul. 1789, Bristol, Me. D. 9 Nov. 1844, Union, Me.
D. in Pennsylvania.
R. Union and Bristol, Me.

Children:
*Nancy, b. 18 Feb. 1790; m. Pelatiah Pease (Prince, Jr.). See PEASE.
*John, b. 28 Jan. 1792; m. Sarah Ulmer (Matthias).
Martin, b. 12 Mar. 1794; rem. to Pennsylvania.
Susanna, b. 25 Jun. 1796; m. Hooper.
Margaret, b. 9 Dec. 1798; m. Daniel Roakes, 7 Mar. 1819.
Mary, b. 25 Feb. 1802; m. Hiram Sprague, 24 Apr. 1828.
William, b. 15 Nov. 1805; d. y.

JOSEPH[3] BUTLER was apprenticed until age twenty-one to Dr. John Taylor of Lunenburg, Massachusetts, as were his brothers, Phinehas and John, but at a later date. After completing his apprenticeship, he married and lived for awhile in Bristol, Maine, but removed to Union, where he was a tithingman in 1797. He paid ministerial taxes there in 1808 and 1809. Later he went with his son, Martin, to the western part of Pennsylvania, where he spent a few of the last years of his life in the practice of medicine. His first land bought in Union was 100 acres, on the west side of Senebec Pond, from Phineas Butler, for which he paid thirty pounds on 8 December 1790.

JOHN[4] BUTLER, wife Sarah Ulmer (Matthias)

B. 28 Jan. 1792, Union, Me. B. 18 Apr. 1795, Thomaston, Me.
M. int. 14 Apr. 1814. D. 19 Mar. 1883, Union, Me.
D. 16 Sept. 1831, Union, Me.
R. Union, Me.

Children: (p. incomplete)
Elizabeth, b. 28 Sept. 1814; m. Ezra Martin.
Margaret, b. 22 Sept. 1817; m. Augustine Drake (Spencer).
Harriet, b. 18 Dec. 1820; m. William Blackington.
*Jane, b. 13 Apr. 1822; m. Enos Mitchell (Andrews). See MITCHELL.
Matthias, b. 7 Aug. 1824; m. Liana Bowley, 3 Dec. 1845.
Nancy, b. 21 Apr. 1827; m. James Linscott.
Ephraim, b. 17 Oct. 1829; m. Mary Barker (Israel).

The original Butler house on the west side of Senebec Pond in Union was built by JOHN[4] BUTLER about 1814. This was a two-story house and ell. John died before the main part was finished. His son, Matthias, eventually built the present house on the same site and raised a family of ten children. Margaret (Martin) Butler, mother of John, was buried on this farm. On 5 November 1816 John[4] Butler 2d. purchased his father's property, 100 acres on the west side of Senebec Pond, except one-half of the house now standing on said premises, paying $1,000. Signed by Joseph Butler.

References:
History of Framingham, - J. H. Temple, 1887.
Vital Records of Hopkinton, Mass.
Vital Records of Framingham, Mass.
D.A.R. Lineage Book, No. 15014, - Vol. 16, p. 6.
History of Thomaston and Rockland, Me., - Cyrus Eaton, 1865.
Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, - Vol. 2, p. 952-3.
History of Union, Me., - John L. Sibley, 1851.
Registry of Deeds, Knox County Maine.
Horse and Buggy Days, - Edward A. Matthews, 1950.

CALDWELL

JOSEPH[1] CALDWELL, wife Jeanett

B. in Ireland. B. in Ireland.
M. D.
D. aft. 1757.
R. Nottingham West, N. H.

Children:
*Jeanet, b. ; m. William Ayers (William). See AYERS.
John, b. ; m. Isabel Wason, 1734/5, Portsmouth, N. H.
Alexander, b. ; m. 1. Christine McMurphy.
2. Margaret McGregore.
3. Sarah Canne.
Margaret, b. 1717; m. Samuel Miller of Portsmouth.
Joseph, b. 15 Jan. 1724; m. Anne Gilmore (William).

JOSEPH[1] CALDWELL was a member of the Scotch colony which settled for a time in the north of Ireland. During the conflict which ensued, when the Scotch fought for their lives and their religion, all vital records were destroyed. In 1718 many of these, so-called Scotch-Irish, families emigrated to New England to begin a new settlement. From the time of the landing until 1742, Joseph Caldwell lived in Portsmouth, New Hampshire. He was given the title of "gentleman" in the early records. On 1 December 1726, he was a petitioner for the charter of Coulrain, New Hampshire. He purchased land at Nottingham West in 1736, spending much of his time

there and at Londonderry with his children. In 1747 he conveyed one-half of his dwelling house and barn with all improvements to his son, Joseph, Jr. The last record occurs on 3 June 1757, when Joseph, with wife Jeanett and son Joseph, Jr. join in conveying the homestead to their son John, fifty-two acres for two hundred pounds. Joseph, Sr. probably died soon after this date.

Reference:
Joseph Caldwell and His Descendants, - Frank S. Osgood.

CLARKE

SGT. THOMAS[1] CLARKE, wife Mary

B.
M.
D. 9 Jan. 1689/90, Ipswich, Mass.
R. Ipswich, Mass.

B.
D. 1689/90, Ipswich, Mass.

Children: (incomplete, order uncertain)

John, b.
Thomas, b. 1638; m. Abigail Coggswell.
*Nathaniel, b. 1642; m. Elizabeth Somerby (Henry).
Samuel, b. a 1645; m. Sarah Leader.
Jonathan, b. 1647/8; m.p. Lydia Titcomb.
Freeman, b. a 1658; m. n.i.
Josiah, b.

The Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire places SERGEANT THOMAS[1] CLARKE of Ipswich as father of the above family. He was an Ipswich proprietor in 1634, and a freeman on 2 June 1641. Sgt. Clarke carried on the tanyard at the foot of Summer Street for some sixty years. He was one of those who surveyed the land up the Merrimac, to whom the General Court voted payment on 6 June 1639. He, with son Thomas and others, signed the protest against the treatment of the King's Commissioners in Boston in 1666.

NATHANIEL[2] CLARKE, wife Elizabeth Somerby (Henry)

B. 1642, England.
M. 23 Nov. 1663, Newbury.
D. 25 Aug. 1690, at sea.
R. Newbury, Mass.

B. 1 Mar. 1646, Newbury, Mass.
D. 15 Mar. 1716, Exeter, N. H.
She m. 2. Rev. John Hale, on 8 Aug. 1698.

Children:

Nathaniel, b. 5 Dec. 1664; d. 6 Jun. 1665.
Nathaniel, b. 13 Mar. 1666; m. Elizabeth Toppan (Dr. Peter Toppan).

Children of Nathaniel[2] Clarke, continued:

Thomas, b. 9 Feb. 1668; m. 1. Sarah Noyes (Thomas).
2. Lydia Moody (Samuel).
John, b. 24 Jun. 1670; m. Elizabeth Woodbridge (Rev. Benjamin).
*Henry, b. 5 Jul. 1673; m. Elizabeth Greenleaf (Stephen).
Daniel, b. 16 Dec. 1675; n. i.
Sarah, b. 12 Jan. 1678; m. Nicholas Gilman (John).
Josiah, b. 7 May 1682; m. Sarah Woodwell.
Elizabeth, b. 15 May 1684; m. Dr. Robert Hale.
Judith, b. Jan. 1687; m. 1. Israel How.
2. Thomas Jenkins.
Mary, b. 25 Mar. 1689; d. y.

NATHANIEL[2] CLARKE, cordwainer, was an early resident of Newbury, Massachusetts. His first land deed of record is in 1664. In 1670 he was chosen to lay out the road to the ferry in Amesbury. He was appointed naval officer for the ports of Newbury and Salisbury by the General Court in 1684; and in 1685, he was an Ensign in Capt. Daniel Peirce's company at Rowley. He was one of a committee of leading men of the town to divide the common lands among the free-holders, and forty-five acres were apportioned to him. He was usually entitled "Honorable" when mentioned by his contemporaries. His detailed will was dated 21 August 1690, Newbury, Massachusetts. He died at sea on the expedition to Quebec.

HENRY[3] CLARKE, wife Elizabeth Greenleaf (Capt. Stephen)

B. 5 Jul. 1673, Newbury, Mass.
M. 7 Nov. 1695, Newbury, Mass.
D. 9 Jun. 1749, Greenland, N. H.
R. Newbury, Mass.; Greenland, N. H.

B. 12 Jan. 1677, Newbury, Mass.
D. 1723/4, Newbury, Mass.
He m. 2. Mary Peirce, 24 Jan. 1724/5.

Children:

Stephen, b. 21 Feb. 1697; d. a 1724.
Henry, b. 21 Nov. 1698; d. y.
Judith, b. 15 Aug. 1700.
Elizabeth, b. 1701; m. Daniel Thing (Capt. Jonathan).
Sarah, b. 7 Aug. 1702.
Eunice, b. 15 Oct. 1704.
John, b. 20 Jul. 1706.
*Mary, b. 5 Aug. 1707; m. Samuel Page (Samuel). See PAGE.
Enoch, b. 1 Sept. 1709; m. 1. Hannah.
2. Mary.
Anna, b. 20 Feb. 1711.
*Mercy, b. 26 Dec. 1714; m. Jonathan Longfellow (Nathan). See LONGFELLOW.
Henry, b. 23 Apr. 1717; m. 1. Kezia Brickett; 2. Catherine Bean; 3. Abigail Francis.

From Clarke Genealogy -- HENRY[3] CLARKE appears to have been a wealthy and prominent citizen, for he was styled "Mr." in the records, --a title which meant something in those days. He owned much land in and around Newbury, which he appears to have sold about the time he removed to New Hampshire. In the deeds he is variously designated as gentleman, lieutenant, and cooper. He commanded a company at the Indian fight in Wells, Maine.

References:
Genealogy of Nathaniel Clarke, - Geo. K. Clarke, 1883.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

COFFIN

TRISTRAM[1] COFFIN, wife Dionis Stevens (Robert)

Bp. 11 Mar. 1610, Plymouth, Eng. B. a 1613, Plymouth, Eng.
M. D.
D. 2 Oct. 1681, Nantucket, Mass.
R. Newbury, Salisbury, Nantucket, Mass.

Children:
Peter, b. 1631; m. Abigail Starbuck (Edward).
Tristram, b. 1632; m. Judith (Greenleaf) Somerby (Edmund), wid. of Henry Somerby.
*Elizabeth, b. ; m. Capt. Stephen Greenleaf (Edmund). See GREENLEAF.
James, b. 12 Aug. 1640; m. Mary Severance (John).
Deborah, b. 16 Nov. 1642; d. 8 Dec. 1642.
John, b. ; d. 30 Oct. 1642.
Mary, b. 20 Feb. 1645; m. Nathaniel Starbuck (Edward).
*John, b. 13 Oct. 1647; m. Deborah Austin (Joseph).
Stephen, b. 11 May 1652; m. Mary Bunker (George).

TRISTRAM[1] COFFIN, planter, came about 1642 to Haverhill, bringing with him his wife, mother, two sisters, and five children. He was in Newbury in 1648, Salisbury 1654, and thence to Nantucket about 1662, where he was one of the original proprietors and the first magistrate. His parents were Peter and Joan (Thember) Coffin, of Brixton Parish, town of Plymouth, Devonshire, England.

In Salisbury, Tristram Coffin organized the original company of ten proprietors for the purchase and settlement of Nantucket. He negotiated a deed with the owner, Governor Thomas Mayhew of Marthas Vineyard, paying thirty pounds and two beaver hats, plus other considerations, on 2 July 1659. Once in Nantucket, Mr. Coffin continued to be a leading man among the Islanders. When policies had to be determined, enterprises concluded, or dissensions resolved, they turned to him as the one man who could administer justice with impartiality.

JOHN[2] COFFIN, wife Deborah Austin (Joseph)

B. 30 Oct. 1647, Haverhill, Mass. B.
M. 1668, Nantucket, Mass. D. 4 Feb. 1724, Nantucket, Mass.
D. 5 Sept. 1711, Edgartown, Mass.
R. Nantucket and Edgartown, Mass.

Children:

Lydia, b. 1 Jun. 1669; m. 1. Robert Logan, bef. 1692.
2. Thomas Thaxter, int. 26 Nov. 1696.
3. Richard Draper, 14 Aug. 1713.
Peter, b. 5 Aug. 1671; m. 1. Christian Condy.
2. Hope Gardner (Joseph).
John, b. 10 Feb. 1673; m. Anna Coleman (Elihu).
Love, b. 5 Jun. 1676; d. unm.
*Enoch, b. 1678; m. Beulah Eddy (John).
Samuel, b. 12 Dec. 1680; m. Miriam Gardner (Richard).
Benjamin, b. 28 Aug. 1683.
Hannah, b. ; m. Benjamin Gardner (Richard).
Deborah, b. ; m. Thomas Macy (John).
Tristram, b. ; m. Mary Bunker (William).
Elizabeth, b. ; d. unm.

JOHN[2] COFFIN of Nantucket was a blacksmith there until he took up residence in Edgartown, Marthas Vineyard, in 1682. Here he carried on his trade and remained until his death. He became a considerable owner of real estate in the town. His wife returned to Nantucket after his death.

ENOCH[3] COFFIN, wife Beulah Eddy (John)

B. 1678, Nantucket, Mass. B. 1680.
M. D.
D. 1761, Edgartown, Mass.
R. Edgartown, Mass.

Children:

Love, b. 13 Sept. 1702; m. Capt. Thomas Daggett (Thomas).
Hepsibah, b. 7 Sept. 1704; m. John Norton (John).
Elizabeth, b. 25 Jan. 1706; m. Peter Gardner (Richard).
Abigail, b. 6 Dec. 1708; m. Grafton Gardner (George).
John, b. 6 Apr. 1710; m. 1. Elizabeth Nye.
2. Hepsibah Lambert (Jonathan).
Enoch, b. 1 Mar. 1713; m. Mrs. Jane (Claghorn) Whelden (James), wid. of Richard Whelden.
Deborah, b. 14 Jul. 1715; m. 1. Tristram Gardner (Ebenezer).
2. Samuel Cobb, 15 Feb. 1749.
*Benjamin, b. 26 Jun. 1718; m. Elizabeth Norton (Matthew).

Children of Enoch[3] Coffin, continued:
Daniel, b. 23 Jan. 1721; m. 1. Mary Harlock (Thomas).
2. Sarah Ripley (Abraham).
Beulah, b. 16 Oct. 1726.

ENOCH[3] COFFIN was a great land owner and speculator in real estate. The records show 170 transactions in his name as grantor or grantee. He was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1715; Representative to the General Court, 1721, 1733, 1735; besides holding other important offices. This was a family noted for longevity.

BENJAMIN[4] COFFIN, wife Elizabeth Norton (Matthew)

B. 26 Jun. 1718, Edgartown, Mass. B. 23 Mar. 1727, Edgartown.
M. 1 Sept. 1743, Edgartown, Mass. D.
D. 1 Oct. 1793, Edgartown, Mass.
R. Edgartown, Mass.

Children:
Benjamin, b. 20 Aug. 1744; m. Jedidah Norton (Eliakim).
Betsey, b. 28 Apr. 1747; d. 29 Mar. 1834, unm.
Huldah, b. 18 Jan. 1751; m. Thomas Jernegan (William).
Eunice, b. 1 May 1753; m. 1. Simeon Coffin (Samuel).
2. William Jernegan (Thomas).
*Desire, b. 22 Feb. 1756; m. Prince Pease (Prince, Sr.).
See PEASE.
Jerusha, b. 7 Oct. 1758; m. 1. Alexander Pease (John).
2. Benjamin Hastings.
Beulah, b. 26 Feb. 1761; m. Ezra Allen (Robert).
Abigail, b. 2 Oct. 1763; m. 1. Tristram Coffin (Samuel).
2. Daniel Smith (Thomas).
Uriah, b. 18 Dec. 1767; m. 1. Sarah Beetle (Thomas).
2. Mrs. Hannah (Smith) Vincent.
Matthew, b. 26 Nov. 1771; m. Betsey Allen (Robert).

References:
The Coffin Family, - Louis Coffin.
Coffin Family, - Will Gardner, 1962.
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Banks.

COOKE

FRANCIS[1] COOKE, wife Hester Mahieu

B. B.
M. 30 Jun. 1603, Leyden, Holland. D. aft. 8 Jun. 1666, Plymouth.
D. 7 Apr. 1663, Plymouth, Mass.
R. Leyden, Holland; Plymouth, Mass.

Children of Francis[1] Cooke:

John, b. bef. 1610; m. Sarah Warren (Richard).
*Jane, b. bef. 1613; m. Experience Mitchell (Thomas).
See MITCHELL.
Jacob, b. a 1618; m. 1. Damaris Hopkins (Stephen).
2. Elizabeth (Lettice) Shurtleff.
Hester, b. ; m. Richard Wright.
Mary, b. bef. 1627; m. John Tompson.

FRANCIS[1] COOKE resided in Leyden, Holland, long before the other Pilgrims. At the time of his marriage in Leyden he was called "woolcomber, bachelor, from England". His first four children were born in Holland. In July 1620, he with his older son, John, embarked on the Speedwell at Delfs-haven for England. At Plymouth, England, they transferred to the Mayflower and set sail for New England on September 6. Three years later in July 1623, Hester Cooke with children, Jane, Jacob, and Hester, arrived in Plymouth, Massachusetts on the ship, Anne, to join the other members of their family.

Francis Cooke received several early grants of land in Plymouth and surrounding areas. His frequent service on the grand inquest and trial juries and as a surveyor of highways clearly attests that he was a man of sound judgment and had the respect and confidence of his fellowmen. He lived a long life--Bradford wrote, "Francis Cooke is still living, a very old man, and hath seene his children's children have children". His will is dated 7 October 1659 and was presented at court on 5 June 1663. His wife, Hester, survived him.

References:
Descendants of Edward Small, - Lora A. Underhill.
Families of the Pilgrims, - Hubert K. Shaw.
The Mayflower Planters, - Leon Clark Hills.

COOPER

PETER[1] COOPER, wife Emme

B. a 1607. B.
M. D. bur. 18 Apr. 1689, Rowley.
D. bur. 15 Jan. 1667/8, Rowley, Mass.
R. Rowley, Mass.

Children:

Mary, b. 2 Apr. 1642; m. 1. John Dorman.
2. John How.
Samuel, b. 8 Dec. 1646; m. Mary Harriman (Leonard).
*Deborah, b. 30 Jun. 1650; m. Samuel Haseltine (John).
See HASELTINE.
Sarah, b. 14 Jun. 1652; p.m. Edward Moors.

PETER[1] COOPER came to New England in the ship Susan and Ellen, from London, in April, 1635. He was in Rowley by 1639, where he had a house lot on Bradford Street.

References:
Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., - Blodgette.
Descendants of Peter Cooper, - Albion K. P. Cooper, 1885.

CUSHMAN

ROBERT[1] CUSHMAN, wife Sara Reder

Bp. 9 Feb. 1577/8, Rolvenden, Eng. B.
M. 31 Jul. 1606, Canterbury, Eng. D. 11 Oct. 1616, Leyden, Holland.
D. 1624/5, England. He m. 2. Mary (Clarke) Singleton,
R. Canterbury, Eng; Leyden, Holland. at Leyden, 5 Jun. 1617.

Children:
*Thomas, b. Feb. 1608; m. Mary Allerton (Isaac).
Child, bur. in Leyden, 11 Mar. 1616.
Child, bur. in Leyden, 24 Oct. 1616.
Sara, b. ; m. William Hodgekins.

ROBERT[1] CUSHMAN was the son of Thomas Cushman, husbandman, of the Parish of Rolvenden, Kent, and his wife, Elinor Hubbard. His occupation was "grosser" in Canterbury, a trade dealing with woolens and cloth. On 4 November 1611 his name first appeared on the Leyden registers in company with the Pilgrims. He was chosen as their representative in London to make application to the Virginia Company for liberty to settle in North America. This was in September 1617.

After much dissension, many delays and disappointments, the Speedwell joined the Mayflower at Southampton for the long voyage across the Atlantic. Various distresses caused the Speedwell to put back first to Dartmouth, then Plymouth, where it was judged unfit to proceed. "Mr. Cushman and family, whose hart and courage was gone from them before" desired to be among those left behind. Yet he continued to represent the Plymouth Plantation in negotiations with the Merchant Adventurers. Bradford wrote of his relationship with the Pilgrims, he "was as their right hand with their friends and adventurers, and for diverce years had done and agitated all their business with them to ther great advantage". To show nice recognition and appreciation for his services, the Pilgrim planters, when the early lots were cast in 1623, reserved the first one-acre lot for Robert Cushman with the hope that he might soon join them.

In 1621, he visited the Plymouth Colony with his young son, Thomas, to transact some business for the Adventurers. He returned as he had planned to do, leaving his son in Plymouth to be reared and well cared for by William Bradford.

ELDER THOMAS[2] CUSHMAN, wife Mary Allerton (Isaac)

Bp. 8 Feb. 1608, Canterbury, Eng. B. Jun. 1616, Leyden, Holland.
M. a 1636, Plymouth, Mass. D. 28 Nov. 1699, Plymouth.
D. 11 Dec. 1691, Plymouth, Mass.
R. Plymouth, Mass.

Children:
Mary, b. a 1635; m. Francis (or Edward) Hutchinson.
Thomas, b. 1 Sept. 1637; m. 1. Ruth Howland (John).
2. Abigail Fuller (Robert).
Sarah, b. a 1641; m. John Hawkes.
*Isaac, b. 8 Feb. 1647; m. Rebecca Rickard.
Elkanah, b. 1 Jun. 1651; m. 1. Elizabeth Cole (James).
2. Martha Cooke (Jacob).
Fear, b. 20 Jun. 1653; d. bef. 1690.
Eleazer, b. 20 Feb. 1656; m. Elizabeth Coombs.
Lydia, b. a 1662; m. William Harlow (William).

THOMAS[2] CUSHMAN, age fourteen, came with his father, Robert, to Plymouth on the ship Fortune in 1621. When his father returned to England, he left Thomas in the care of Governor William Bradford, who gave him a home, educated him, and treated him as a son. No doubt he was tutored by Elder William Brewster, a well-educated man. Thomas Cushman succeeded Brewster as Ruling Elder of the Plymouth church in 1649, a position he held for forty-five years until his death. He served in various town offices, and was an extremely useful gentleman. His wife, Mary Allerton, came over on the Mayflower. She was the last survivor of this famed ship. Both are buried in graves on Burial Hill in Plymouth.

REV. ISAAC[3] CUSHMAN, wife Rebecca Rickard

B. 8 Feb. 1647, Plymouth, Mass. B. 1655, Plymouth, Mass.
M. a 1675. D. 3 Sept. 1727, Plympton, Mass.
D. 21 Oct. 1732, Plympton, Mass.
R. Plympton, Mass.

Children:
Isaac, b. 15 Nov. 1676; m. 1. Sarah Gibbs (Thomas).
2. Mercy Freeman (Maj. John).
*Rebecca, b. 30 Nov. 1678; m. Jacob Mitchell (Jacob).
See MITCHELL.
Mary, b. 12 Oct. 1682; m. Robert Waterman (John).
Sarah, b. 17 Apr. 1684; m. James Bryant (John).
Ichobod, b. 30 Oct. 1686; m. Patience Holmes (John).
Fear, b. 10 Mar. 1689; m. William Sturtevant.

REV. ISAAC[3] CUSHMAN lived in that part of Plymouth which was set off 4 June 1707, as Plympton. He took the freeman's oath in 1683 and served his town in many capacities. He was chosen surveyor of lands and highways; selectman, 1687-8, 1692-4; assessor, 1685; juryman many times; agent to defend the town rights and boundaries; and deputy to represent the town at the General Court, 1689-90-91. He was ordained as minister of the Western Precinct, later Plympton, on 27 October 1698. As pastor, he was greatly beloved and seemed to possess particular "gifts and graces" for the ministry, in which he served for thirty-seven years until his death. Both he and his wife, Rebecca, are buried in the Old Burying-Ground at Plympton.

References:
Descendants of Edward Small, - Lora A. Underhill.
The Mayflower Planters, - Leon C. Hills.
Colonial Families, - p. 270.

DAGGETT

JOHN[1] DAGGETT, wife Hepsibah

B.
M. He m. 2. Mrs. Bathsheba Pratt on 29 Aug. 1667.
D. bet. 17 May-4 Jun. 1673, Plymouth, Mass.
R. Watertown, Rehoboth, Edgartown, Plymouth, Mass.

Children:
John, b. a 1626; m. Anne Sutton.
*Thomas, b. a 1630; m. Hannah Mayhew (Gov. Thomas).
Elizabeth, b. a 1638; m. Jeremiah Whitten (Thomas).
*Hepsibah, b. a 1642; m. John Eddy (Samuel). See EDDY.
*Joseph, b. 1647; m. Alice Sessetom (Thomas).

JOHN[1] DAGGETT came to New England with Governor Winthrop in 1630, settling first at Salem, later at Charlestown, and at Watertown in 1631. Here he became a freeman of the colony on 18 May 1631, receiving several grants of land in the proprietors' divisions. About 1646 he removed to Rehoboth, Massachusetts. He is next heard of on 29 March 1651/2, when he was chosen corporal of the military company on Marthas Vineyard. While in Watertown he had become acquainted with Thomas Mayhew, and had purchased from him a grant of land on the Island. He was assistant to the chief magistrate to manage the business of the island for three years. He had land difficulties with Governor Mayhew, but his legal right of possession was maintained. After 1665 he removed to Plymouth, and remarried there in his old age Mrs. Bathsheba Pratt on 29 August 1667, probably the widow of Joshua Pratt. Here John Daggett died in the late spring of 1673.

JOSEPH[2] DAGGETT, wife Alice Sessetom (Thomas)

B. 1647/8.
M. bef. 1685.
D. adm. Aug. 1718.
R. West Tisbury, Mass.

Children:

*Joseph, b.	a 1668;	m. Amy Eddy (John).
Hester, b.	a 1672;	m. Edward Cottle (Edward).
Alice, b.	a 1675;	d. 1711.

JOSEPH[2] DAGGETT is particularly noted for having married an Indian princess. She was the daughter of Thomas Sessetom, Sachem of Sanchacantacket. One of the first proprietors of Tisbury, Joseph Daggett's public services were many. He was surveyor of highways, 1687; selectman, 1689; committee to divide common lands, 1689, 1690, 1703, 1708; pound keeper, 1690; constable, 1697; plus other duties until 1716.

JOSEPH[3] DAGGETT, wife Amy Eddy (John)

B. a 1668, W. Tisbury, Mass.
M. a 1685.
D. Will, 17 Oct. 1704; pro. 12 Aug. 1718.
R. Tisbury, Mass.

B. a 1668.
D. liv. 17 Nov. 1712.

Children:

(dau.), b.	a 1686.	
(dau.), b.	a 1689.	
*Elizabeth, b.	1692;	m. John Marchant (Abishai). See MARCHANT.
Amy, b. Mar. 1694;	m. Thomas Martin (George).	
John, b.	a 1696;	m. Sarah.
Temperance, b.	1700;	m. Samuel Huxford (Samuel).
Joseph, b.	1704;	m. Sarah.
Hepsibah, b.	a 1706;	m. Enoch Norton (Joseph).

THOMAS[2] DAGGETT, GENT., wife Hannah Mayhew (Gov. Thomas)

B. a 1630.
M. a 1657, Edgartown, Mass.
D. bet. 13 Apr.-15 Sept. 1691.
R. Edgartown, Mass.

B. 15 Jun. 1635, Medford, Mass.
D. bef. 1721, Edgartown, Mass.
She m. 2. Samuel Smith (John).

Children:

*Thomas, b.	a 1658;	m. Elizabeth Hawes (Capt. John).
Samuel, b.	a 1660;	d. 26 Feb. 1717/8. n. i.
John, b.	a 1662;	m. Sarah Pease (John).

Children of Thomas[2] Daggett, continued:

Joshua, b.	1664;	m. Hannah Norton (Isaac).
Jemima, b.	a 1666;	m. Thomas Butler (John), 27 Nov. 1682.
Mary, b.	a 1668;	m. Jeremiah Howe, a 1693.
Patience, b.	1670;	m. Samuel Annable, 11 Apr. 1695.
Martha, b.	1672;	m. John Crane, 25 May 1695.
Israel, b.	a 1694;	m. Ruth Norton (Isaac).
Ruth, b.	1676;	m. Nathaniel Bacon, 11 Nov. 1696.

Throughout his life, THOMAS[2] DAGGETT was an official of one sort or another in the Mayhew government until his death. He was Clerk of Courts and later Justice of the County Courts, besides holding local offices in the shire town.

CAPT. THOMAS[3] DAGGETT, wife Elizabeth Hawes (Capt. John)

B. a 1658, Edgartown, Mass. B. 5 Oct. 1662, Yarmouth, Mass.
M. 22 Jan. 1683/4, Bristol, R. I. D. 15 Feb. 1733, Edgartown.
D. 25 Aug. 1726, Edgartown, Mass.
R. Edgartown, Mass.; Bristol, R. I.

Children:

Samuel, b.	a 1686;	m. Mary Pease (Thomas).
Hannah, b.	1688;	m. p. Benjamin Norton (Benjamin).
Elizabeth, b.	a 1690;	m. John Butler (John).
Timothy, b.	1691;	m. Mary Smith (Benjamin). n. i.
Jemima, b.	a 1694;	m. Malachi Butler (John).
Thankful, b.	Apr. 1696;	m. 1. Zephaniah Butler (John). 2. Brotherton Daggett (Joshua). 3. Jabez Athearn (Simon).
*Mary, b.	8 Aug. 1698;	m. Matthew Norton (Benjamin). See NORTON.
Thomas, b.	1700;	m. Love Coffin (Enoch).
Benjamin, b.	1701;	m. Margery Homes (Rev. William).
Desire, b.	1702;	d. bet. 1726-32.

THOMAS[3] DAGGETT held the rank of Lieutenant and later, 1691, Captain in the town militia. He removed to Bristol, Rhode Island about 1685, but returned to the Vineyard, 1689-91, where he died. "He was a peaceable man and well-inclined and of good understanding", wrote Parson Homes.

References:

Doggett-Daggett Genealogy, - Samuel B. Doggett.
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Charles E. Banks.
History of Attleborough, Mass., - Daggett.
Sheffield, St. John Families, - Mrs. George Sheffield.
Early Rehoboth, - Richard L. Bowen.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.

JOHN[1] DAMON, wife Katherine Merritt (Henry)

B.
M. 16 Jun. 1644, Scituate, Mass.
D. 1676/7, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

B.
D. 8 Dec. 1655, Scituate, Mass.
He m. 2. 1659, Martha Howland (Arthur).

Children: (Of first wife, Katherine)
Deborah, b. 25 Apr. 1645; m. Thomas Woodworth (Walter).
John, b. 3 Nov. 1647.
Zachary, b. Feb. 1649; d. 1649.
Mary, b. Jul. 1651; unm.
Daniel, b. Feb. 1652; d. 1696.
*Zachary, b. 1654; m. Martha Woodworth (Walter).
(Of second wife, Martha)
Experience, b. 17 Apr. 1662; m. 1. Patience.
2. Ruth Low.
Silence, b. 2 Jan. 1663; m. Samuel Tower.
Ebenezer, b. 11 Jan. 1665.
Ichabod, b. 1668; m. Sarah.
Margaret, b. 20 Jul. 1670.
Hannah, b. 1672.

JOHN[1] DAMON, with his sister Hannah, came to Scituate before 1633. They were then minors and under the guardianship of Mr. William Gillson, their uncle, of whom they were heirs. John succeeded to the residence of his uncle on Kent Street.

LT. ZACHARY[2] DAMON, wife Martha Woodworth (Walter)

B. 1654, Scituate, Mass.
M. June 1679, Scituate, Mass.
D. 3 Sept. 1730, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

B. 1656, Scituate, Mass.
D.

Children:
*Martha, b. Jul. 1682; m. Edward Jenkins (Thomas).
See JENKINS.
John, b. Jun. 1684; m. Temperance Nye.
Zachary, b. Jun. 1686; m. Mehitable Chittenden.
Daniel, b. Mar. 1688; m. Bathsheba Sylvester.
Mary, b. Mar. 1690; m. Thomas Toby.
Abigail, b. Oct. 1692; m. John Perry.
Hannah, b. Nov. 1694; m. Elijah Perry.
Mehitable, b. Feb. 1696; m. Jonathan Merritt.

ZACHARY[2] DAMON, with his brother John, served as soldiers in King Philip's War in 1676, in which Zachary received his Lieutenant's commission. Both received land as a reward for their services.

References:
History of Scituate, - Deane.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy, - Lowell, 1920.
Bassett-Preston Genealogy, - Preston.
Vital Records, Scituate, Mass.

DANIELS

ROBERT[1] DANIELS, wife Elizabeth

B. B.
M. D. 2 Oct. 1643, Watertown.
D. 6 Jul. 1655, Cambridge, Mass. He m. 2. Reana Andrews.
R. Watertown and Cambridge, Mass.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 1630; m. Thomas Fanning.
Samuel, b. a 1633.
Joseph, b. a 1635.
*Sarah, b. a 1640; m. James Johnson (Edmund). See JOHNSON.
Mary, b. 2 Sept. 1642; m. Samson Frary.

ROBERT[1] DANIELS, probably from England, settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, previous to 1636. He was a grantee of five lots, and purchased the "homestall" of Nicholas Jacobs, thirteen acres of land lying not far from the present site of the U.S. Arsenal. He was admitted freeman 14 March 1638/9. In 1651 he removed to Cambridge, where he married his second wife, Reana Andrews, 2 May 1654. He was released from training April 1655. His son Samuel was executor of his will.

Reference:
New England Register, - Vol. 28, p. 185.

DEMUTH

JOHANNES HEINRICH[1] DEMUTH, wife (name unknown)

B. in Germany.
M.
D. bef. 1760, Broad Bay, Me.
R. Broad Bay, (Waldoboro), Me.

Children: (incomplete)
*George, b. a 1735; m. Catherine.
Henry, b. m.
Martin, b.

J. HENRY[1] DEMUTH, the founder of the Demuth family at Broad Bay, was of French Huguenot descent. He landed at Boston on 9 November 1751, coming from Bir Kenbauel in the Principality of Hachenberg. Apparently a brother, George Henry, of Wiesenbachen in the same province, came with him to Boston. Both signed the Crell broadcast in Boston, 17 December 1751; but there is no evidence that George migrated from Boston to Broad Bay. John Henry was a signer of the Shirley petition of 1754. (See Appendix.) His farm seems to have included the homestead lot now occupied by Henry Hilton, plus some adjacent territory. He was killed by Indians on Storer's Point in the French and Indian War, while endeavoring to protect his property. (For a brief account of the suffering and privations of these early Germans of Broad Bay, see the Ulmer family.)

LT. GEORGE[2] DEMUTH, wife Catherine

B. 1735, Germany. B. 1743.
M. D. 18 Aug. 1820, Waldoboro, Me.
D. 10 Sept. 1810, Waldoboro, Me.
R. Waldoboro, Me.

Children: (incomplete)
*Betsey, b. Jun. 1768; m. Matthias Ulmer (Capt. John). See ULMER.
George, b. a 1771; m. Sarah.
Nathan, b. ; p. d. y.

GEORGE[2] DEMUTH came to this country with his father when a young boy. At Broad Bay he was assigned Lot #17 at an early date. He was a member of the Massachusetts militia, and served in the Revolutionary War as a 1st Lieutenant in Andrew Schenk's company, Colonel Mason Wheaton's regiment, service limited to local expeditions. He was one of three men to inventory the estate of Jacob Lash in 1777. He also witnessed the will of Prudence Chapman on 17 November 1778. When Waldoboro voted to build a bridge across the Medomak River in 1785, George Demuth was appointed "to view the bridge and see same is well made". The census of 1790 lists George and Henry Demuth as heads of families in that year. For eight years between 1793 and 1807, George Demuth served the town of Waldoboro as selectman.

References:
History of Old Broad Bay and Waldoboro, - Jasper J. Stahl, 1956.
History of Waldoboro, - Samuel L. Miller.
Annals of Warren, Me., - Cyrus Eaton.

DIXON

PETER[1] DIXON, wife Mary Remick (Christian)

B. B. 7 Aug. 1658, Kittery, Me.
M. a 1678. D. aft. 1708.
D. Will, 1708.
R. Kittery, Me.

Children:
*Mary, b. 23 Sept. 1679; m. John Staples (Peter). See STAPLES.
Hannah, b. 3 Feb. 1684; m. John Morrell (John).
Anne, b. 17 Jul. 1689; m. Thomas Jenkins (Jabez).
Peter, b. 29 Feb. 1692; m. 1. Abigail Flanders.
2. Elizabeth.

PETER[1] DIXON was a shipwright of Kittery, Maine. He built his house on a point below Boiling Rock, which has since been known as Dixon's Point. In 1695 he is listed as an innholder and ferryman. He served as juryman many times between 1688 and 1711. In his will he names his wife, children, and brother, Jacob Remick. This will was probated 15 May 1718.

References:
Remick Genealogy, - Winifred L. Holman, 1933.
Old Kittery and Her Families, - Stackpole.

DODGE

WILLIAM[1] DODGE, wife (name unknown)

B. a 1604.
M.
D. bet. 1685-1692.
R. Salem, Mass.

Children:
*John, bp. 25 Dec. 1636; m. Sarah Proctor (John).
William, b. 19 Sept. 1640; m. 1. Mary Conant (Roger), wid. of John Balch.
2. Joanna Hale (Robert), wid. of John Larkin.
3. Mary Creatty.

Children of William[1] Dodge, continued:

Hannah, b. 1642; m. 1. Samuel Porter.
2. Thomas Woodberry (Humphery).
Josiah, b. (pos. son); killed in Narragansett War, 1675.

WILLIAM[1] DODGE was a passenger in the Lyon's Whelp in 1629 to Salem, Massachusetts. Here, his occupation husbandman, he purchased 200 acres of land 28 July 1644. His standing in the community is indicated by the fact that in about forty instances he was elected or appointed to various public services, selectman, grand and trial juryman, and many service committees for town and church interests. He was on the friendliest of terms with his pastor, Rev. John Hale.

CAPT. JOHN[2] DODGE, wife Sarah Proctor (John)

Bp. 25 Dec. 1636, Salem, Mass. B.
M. 10 Apr. 1659. D. 8 Feb. 1705/6, Beverly, Mass.
D. 14 Jan. 1723, Salem, Mass. He m. 2. Elizabeth Woodbury.
R. Salem and Beverly, Mass.

Children:

John, b. 2 Jan. 1661/2; m. 1. Sarah.
2. Mary Bridges.
William, b. 1665; m. Hannah Woodbury (John). See WOODBURY.
Sarah, bp. 16 Feb. 1667/8; m. Moses Gage.
Hannah, b. 16 May 1669; d. y.
*Hannah, b. 2 Jul. 1671; m. Ebenezer Woodbury (John).
Martha, b. 5 Feb. 1672/3; m. John Gilbert, Jr.
Jonathan, b. ; m. 1. Elizabeth Goodhue.
2. Jerusha Rayment.

CAPT. JOHN[2] DODGE served in the Narragansett War in 1675. He owned a mill at the head of Beverly Cove. As a citizen of Beverly, he was a Representative to the General Court in 1693, 1696, and 1702. A decidedly prominent and useful man, he served on important committees for town and parish business.

References:
Tingley Genealogy, - R. M. Tingley.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 46, pp. 386-7.
Dodge Family, - Joseph T. Dodge, 1894.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.
Beverly, Mass., Vital Records.
Boston and Eastern Mass., - Vols. 1, p. 223; 2, p. 984; 3, p. 1474.
Colonial Families, Amer. Hist. Soc., p. 219.
Maine Genealogies, - Little, Vol. 3, p. 1355.
Lord Genealogy, - Lord.

DOWNING

EMANUEL[1] DOWNING, GENT.,
wife Lucy Winthrop (Adam)

Bp. 12 Aug. 1585, Ipswich, Eng.
M. 10 Apr. 1622, Groton, Eng.
D. bef. Aug. 1656.
R. Salem, Mass.

Bp. 27 Jan. 1601, Groton, Eng.
D. aft. Aug. 1656.

Children:
George, b. a 1623/4; m. Frances Howard.
Mary, b. ; m. Anthony Stoddard.
James, b.
Sarah, b.
Anne, b. ; m. 1. Capt. Joseph Gardner (Thomas).
2. Gov. Simon Bradstreet.
*Lucy, b. ; m. William Norton (William). See NORTON.
John, bp. 1 Mar. 1640.
Dorcas, bp. 7 Feb. 1641.
Theophilus, bp. 8 Jul. 1644.

EMANUEL[1] DOWNING, GENTLEMAN, son of George Downing, gentleman, was a lawyer of the Inner Temple in London until he came to Salem, Massachusetts in 1638. Here he was made freeman 14 March 1638/9. He owned a large farm in Groton; he also had a grant of land near Dover, New Hampshire. He was a representative to the General Court for five years, a deputy, and an influential citizen. His wife, Lucy, was a sister of Governor Winthrop, the first governor of Massachusetts.

Reference:
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.

DUMMER

STEPHEN[1] DUMMER, wife Alice Archer

B. a 1603, Bishopstoke, Eng.
M.
D. 6 Sept. 1670, Bishopstoke, Eng.
R. Newbury, Mass.; Bishopstoke, Eng.

B. a 1603.
D. bef. 1661.

Children:
Stephen, b. 1622; m. Alice.
*Jane, b. 1628; m. Henry Sewell (Henry). See SEWELL.
Dorothy, b. 1631.
Richard, b. 1634; d. 1695. unm.
Thomas, b. 1636.

Children of Stephen[1] Dummer, continued:

Mehitable, b. 1 Jan. 1640; m. Robert (?) Holt.
Nathaniel, b. 1648; m. Abigail.
Sarah, b. ; d. 1674.
Anne, b. ; d. 1687; m. James Rider.

STEPHEN[1] DUMMER was the son of Thomas and Joane Dummer, alias Pyldryn, of Bishopstoke, Hants, England. He came with his brother, Richard, for political reasons in the Bevis, 1638, with his wife and four children and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. Here he was a freeman, May 1639; and in 1645 he owned 300 acres of land. As the climate disagreed with them, he with his wife and children, including daughter Jane and her husband, Henry Sewell, Jr., returned to England in 1647.

Reference:
Bassett-Preston Ancestry, - Belle Preston, 1930.

DUTCH

OSMUND[1] DUTCH, wife Grace Pratte (Bennett)

B. p. Bridport, Eng. B. a 1610, p. Bridport, Eng.
M. 20 Mar. 1628/9, Bridport, Eng. D. Oct. 1694, Gloucester, Mass.
D. Dec. 1684, Gloucester, Mass. He m. 1. Margaret Haywell
R. Gloucester, Mass. (Thomas). She d. 11 Dec. 1628, Bridport.

Children: (Of first wife, Margaret)

Robert, b. a 1621; m. Mary Kimball.
Margaret, b. ; bur. 13 Feb. 1628/9.
Mary, bp. 1 Dec. 1627; bur. 7 Jan. 1628/9.
(Of second wife, Grace)
Grace, bp. 6 Dec. 1629; d. y.
William, b. ; bur. 9 Feb. 1631/2.
Susanna, b. ; bur. 11 Jun. 1633.
William, bp. 21 Sept. 1635; bur. 16 Jul. 1636.
Alice, b. ; m. 1. John Newman.
2. Dr. John Dane.
3. Jeremiah Meacham.
*Grace, b. ; m. William Hodgkins (William). See HODGKINS.
Esther, b. ; m. Samuel Elwell (Robert).
Samuel, b. a 1645; m. Susanna More (Capt. Richard, Mayflower passenger).
Hezekiah, b. 29 Mar. 1647; m. Martha.
Mary, b. ; m. Joseph Elwell (Robert).

OSMUND[1] DUTCH was first in Newport, Rhode Island, in March 1638/9, but removed to Cape Ann in 1639, when he sent for his wife

and children in England to join him in Gloucester, Massachusetts. He was selectman in 1650, and juror in 1655. His occupation was mariner. He sought court decisions on several occasions.

Reference:
Ancestry of Nicholas Davis, - Walter G. Davis, 1956.

DWELLEY

RICHARD[1] DWELLEY, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. 27 May 1692, Scituate, Mass. He m. 2. Elizabeth Simmons
R. Scituate, Mass. (Moses) in 1690. She d. 24 Feb. 1708.

Children:
Richard, bp. 10 Mar. 1659-60; m. Amy Glass (Roger).
Mary, bp. 28 Feb. 1663-64.
*John, b. a 1660; m. Rachel Buck (Cornet John).
Samuel, b. ; d. Phipps Expedition to Quebec.

RICHARD[1] DWELLEY probably came from England, and was in Hingham about 1660, and previously in Lancaster, Massachusetts. He came to Scituate about 1665. His farm was about a mile north of the Third Herring brook. He served in King Philip's War.

JOHN[2] DWELLEY, wife Rachel Buck (Cornet John)

B. a 1660.
M. 4 Jan. 1692.
D. 1718, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

B. 22 Aug. 1674, Scituate, Mass.
D. 1737, Scituate, Mass.
She m. 2. James Sprout.

Children:
John, b. 15 Jan. 1693/4; m. Judith Bryant.
Rachel, b. 27 Sept. 1695; m. Caleb Turner.
Ichabod, b. 30 Dec. 1696; d. y.
Obadiah, b. 21 Feb. 1698; d. 17 Mar. 1706.
Jedediah, b. 5 Sept. 1698/9; m. Elizabeth House (Joseph).
Abner, b. 7 Mar. 1700; m. Sarah Witherill.
Simeon, b. 22 Dec. 1701; d. unm. 1723.
Deborah, b. 25 Jul. 1703; m. Isaac Keen.
Joseph, bp. 6 May 1705; m. Mary Randall (Isaac).
Thankful, b. 12 Dec. 1706; m. William Forbes.
Mary, b. 18 May 1708; m. Coombs Barrows.
Benjamin, b. 22 May 1709.
Susanna, b. 19 Dec. 1711.
*Mercy, b. 24 Sept. 1714; m. Joshua Lincoln (Solomon). See LINCOLN.

Children of John[2] Dwelley, continued:
Lemuel, b. 25 Jun. 1717; d. unm. a 1743.

Reference:
History of Hanover, - Jedediah Dwelley and John Simmons, 1910.

EDDY

WILLIAM[1] EDDY, wife Mary Fosten (John)

B. p. bet. 1558-1564, Bristol, Eng. B.
M. 20 Nov. 1587, Cranbrook, Eng. D. Jul. 1611, Cranbrook, Eng.
D. 23 Nov. 1616, Cranbrook, Eng. He m. 2. Mrs. Sarah Taylor,
R. Cranbrook, co. Kent, Eng. 22 Feb. 1614.

Children: (Of first wife, Mary)
Nathaniel, bp. 30 Mar. 1589; d. y.
Mary, bp. Sept. 1591; m. Simeon Everndon.
Phineas, bp. Sept. 1593; m. 1. Katherine Courthopp (Peter).
2. Christian.
John, bp. Mar. 1597; m. 1. Amie Doggett (John).
2. Joanna.
Eleanor, bp. Aug. 1599; bur. Oct. 1610.
Abigail, bp. Oct. 1601; m. John Benjamin.
Anna, bp. May 1603; m. Barnabas Wines.
Elizabeth, bp. Dec. 1606; living 1616.
*Samuel, bp. 15 May 1608; m. Elizabeth (p. Savery).
Zacharias, bp. Mar. 1610; living 1616.
Nathaniel, bp. Jul. 1611; d. 1611, age 9 days.
(Of second wife, Sarah)
Priscilla, bp. 10 Dec. 1614; d. bef. 1637; p. unm.

The family of WILLIAM[1] EDDY of Cranbrook, England, is listed here as so many of his descendants came to America. A full account of his life in England may be found in the excellent genealogy, The Eddy Family in America, compiled by Ruth Eddy.

SAMUEL[2] EDDY, wife Elizabeth p. Savery

B. 15 May 1608, Cranbrook, Eng. B. a 1608.
M. D. 24 May 1689, Swansea, Mass.
D. 12 Nov. 1687, Swansea, Mass.
R. Plymouth and Swansea, Mass.

Children: (probably incomplete)
*John, b. 25 Dec. 1637; m. Hepsibah Doggett (John).
Zachariah, b. 1639; m. 1. Alice Paddock (Robert).
2. Abigail Smith, widow of Jeremiah.
Caleb, b. 1643; m. Elizabeth Bullock (Richard).

Children of Samuel[2] Eddy, continued:
Obadiah, b. a 1645; m. Bennett.
Hannah, b. Jun. 1647.

SAMUEL[2] EDDY came to New England with his brother, John Eddy, on the Handmaid, leaving the port of London 10 August 1630, and arriving at Plymouth Harbor on 29 October 1630. Here, he purchased a house with land on Spring Street from Experience Mitchell on 9 May 1631. He took the freeman's oath on 1 January 1632/3. His trade was tailor, which he taught to an apprentice. In 1662 he became one "of twenty-six" in a purchase of land which comprised the greater part of the present town of Middleboro. The part assigned to Mr. Eddy was deeded to his children. He and his wife lived in Swansea, Massachusetts, during their later years, perhaps to be near their sons, Caleb and Obadiah, who resided there.

JOHN[3] EDDY, wife Hepsibah Daggett (John)

B. 25 Dec. 1637, Plymouth, Mass. B. a 1642/3, Watertown, Mass.
M. D. 3 May 1726, Tisbury, Mass.
D. 27 May 1715, Tisbury, Mass.
R. Edgartown and Tisbury, Marthas Vineyard, Mass.

Children:
Alice, b. 3 May 1659; m. Benjamin Hatch (Jonathan), 16 Mar. 1682.
Sarah, b. a 1661; m. Nathan Manter, 1 May 1681.
Elizabeth, b. a 1663; m. Jonathan Lombard (Joshua), 11 Dec. 1683.
Hepsibah, b. a 1665; m. Dea. Moses Hatch (Jonathan), 9 May 1686.
*Amy, b. a 1668; m. Joseph Daggett (Joseph). See DAGGETT.
Hannah, b. a 1670; m. John Manter (John).
*Beulah, b. a 1680; m. Enoch Coffin (John). See COFFIN.
Benjamin, b. a 1685; m. Hannah. He died age 24.
Abigail, b. Sept. 1687; m. Thomas Trapp (Thomas), 18 Jan. 1716/7.

JOHN[3] EDDY, having learned the trade of blacksmith, was asked to go to Marthas Vineyard in that capacity. He complied with this request, leaving Plymouth in 1660, and took up a grant of land in Edgartown. In 1662, he was chosen constable and became a member of the train band. In a division of land in 1663, he received twenty-five shares in Tisbury, and henceforth was identified with this town until the close of his life. Again he was made constable, elected selectman for six years, tithingman in 1699, and appointed to various committees. His last public office was surveyor of highways in 1711, then in his 73rd year.

After his father's death, John Eddy of Tisbury entered into an agreement with his brothers regarding lands Samuel had left. This is important because two deeds give absolute proof that John Eddy of Tisbury was a son of Samuel Eddy of Plymouth. His will of 24 Dec. 1714 mentions wife Hepsibah, daughters Hannah Manter, Beulah Coffin, and Abigail Eddy.

Reference:
Eddy Family in America, - Ruth S. D. Eddy.

ELWELL

ROBERT[1] ELWELL, wife Joan

B.
M.
D. 18 May 1683, Gloucester, Mass.
R. Dorchester, Marblehead, Gloucester, Mass.

B.
D. 31 Mar. 1675, Gloucester.
He m. 2. Mrs. Alice Leach, on 29 May 1676.

Children:

Mary, b. a 1634; m. 1. Samuel Dolliver.
2. James Gardner.
Samuel, b. a 1636; m. Esther Dutch (Osmund).
John, bp. 23 Nov. 1639/40; m. Jane Durin.
*Isaac, bp. 27 Dec. 1641/2; m. *1. Mehitabel Millett (Thomas).
2. Mrs. Mary (Prince) Rowe, 16 Dec. 1702.
Josiah, b. a 1644; m. Mary Collins (John).
Joseph, b. a 1648/9; m. Mary Dutch (Osmund).
Sarah, b. 20 Apr. 1651; d. inf.
Sarah, b. 12 May 1652; d. 26 Aug. 1655.
Thomas, b. 21 Nov. 1654; m. Sarah Bassett (William).
Jacob, b. 10 Jun. 1657; d. 21 May 1658.
Richard, bp. 11 Apr. 1658; d. y.

ROBERT[1] ELWELL, probably from county Dorset, England, was in Dorchester, Massachusetts in 1634, where he received four small grants of land. In 1639 he removed to Marblehead, then a part of Salem. There he was made constable in 1640, and a member of the Salem church in 1643. By about 1646, he resided in Gloucester with the occupation of fisherman. Here he was elected selectman, 1649; a local justice in 1651; and town constable, 1657. His will was proved on 26 June 1683. As was the custom in early colonial days, his eldest son, Samuel, received the principal portion of property, including house and barns in Gloucester, land, cattle, and farming equipment. It was to be his duty to care for his mother and father as long as they lived. Son John received three acres at "little Good harbour"; Isaac, his cloak; Joseph, a yearling steer; and Thomas, land and a yearling.

ISAAC[2] ELWELL, wife Mehitabel Millett (Thomas)

Bp. 27 Feb. 1641/2, Salem.
M. a 1666.
D. 14 Oct. 1715, Gloucester.
R. Gloucester, Mass.

B. 14 Mar. 1641, Dorchester.
D. 28 Sept. 1699, Gloucester.
He m. 2. Mrs. Mary (Prince) Rowe, on 16 Dec. 1702.

Children: (Of first wife, Mehitabel)
Isaac, b. 15 Jan. 1666/7; drowned 5 Jan. 1689/90.
Jane, b. 21 Nov. 1668; d. bef. 1722/3. n. i.
Jonathan, b. 21 Oct. 1670; d. bef. 1722/3. n. i.
Eleazer, b. 16 Jul. 1673; m. Emme Denning (Nicholas).
Abigail, b. 13 Apr. 1676; m. George Stover.
David, b. 10 Mar. 1678/9; d. bef. 1722/3. n. i.
Bethia, b. 5 Apr. 1682; m. 1. Abraham Rowe.
2. Peter Uran.
Joanna, b. ; m. Lewis Tucker.
*Joshua, b. 4 Feb. 1686/7; m. *1. Alice Low (John).
2. Abigail Riggs.
(Of second wife, Mary)
Jemima, b. ; m. John Pool.

ISAAC[2] ELWELL, at age seven, was apprenticed to Henry Harwood, a shoemaker of Salem, whom he served for fourteen years. He resided in Gloucester, on High Street, where his children were born. His trade was, of course, shoemaker. He granted a one acre lot to his son Joshua in 1709, and this son was also administrator of his estate.

JOSHUA[3] ELWELL, wife Alice Low (John)

B. 4 Feb. 1686/7, Gloucester.
M. int. 24 Dec. 1709.
D.
R. Gloucester, Mass.

B. 19 Nov. 1686, Ipswich, Mass.
D. 8 Jan. 1716/7, Gloucester.
He m. 2. Abigail Riggs, 28 Nov. 1717.

Children: (Of first wife, Alice)
*Bethia, b. 10 Dec. 1710; m. Nehemiah Stanwood (Jonathan).
See STANWOOD.
Alice, b. 21 Apr. 1712; m. Abraham Millett.
Isaac, b. 31 Oct. 1714; m. Susanna Stanwood.
Joshua, b. 16 Dec. 1716.
(Of second wife, Abigail)
Thomas, b. 18 Aug. 1718; m. Lucy Pierce.
Moses, b. 1 Sept. 1720; d. 19 Mar. 1721.
Anne, b. 23 Jun. 1722.
Sarah, b. 11 Aug. 1725.
Mark, b. 17 Sept. 1730; m. 1. Mary Hebbard.
2. Dorothy White.

Children of Joshua[3] Elwell, continued:
Aaron, b. 16 Oct. 1732.
Mehitable, b. 16 Dec. 1735.

References:
Ancestry of Nicholas Davis, - Walter Goodwin Davis, 1956.
Elwell Family in America, - J. T. Elwell.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 53, p. 26, 30.

EMERY

JOHN[1] EMERY, wife Mary

B. 29 Sept. 1598, of Romsey, Eng. B.
M. D. Apr. 1649, Newbury, Mass.
D. 3 Nov. 1683, Newbury, Mass. He m. 2. Mary Shatswell, widow of John Webster, on 29 Oct. 1650, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Children: (Of first wife, Mary)
Eleanor, b. ; m. John Bailey (John).
Anne, b. ; m. James Ordway.
*John, b. ; m. Mary Webster (John).
Ebenezar, (dau.) b. 16 Sept. 1648; m. John Hoag.
(Of second wife, Mary)
Jonathan, b. 13 May 1652; m. Mary Woodman (Edward).

JOHN[1] EMERY and his brother, Anthony, sons of John and Agnes Emery of Romsey, Hants, England, sailed for New England in the ship James, in 1635. John went to Newbury soon after arrival, where he was granted a house lot. He was made freeman in 1641; selectman in 1661; fence viewer and grand juryman in 1666; and a member of the Newbury church in 1670. He was called to the Ipswich court in 1663 for having shown hospitality to Quakers, and fined four pounds, costs and fees. His petition for remission of the fine, although signed by fifty citizens, was not granted.

SGT. JOHN[2] EMERY, wife Mary Webster (John)

B. a 1628, England. B.
M. 2 Oct. 1648. D. 3 Feb. 1709/10.
D. Will, dated 3 Aug. 1693.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Children:
Mary, b. 24 Jun. 1652; m. Samuel Sawyer (William).
Hannah, b. 26 Apr. 1654; m. Richard Bartlett (Richard).
John, b. 12 Sept. 1656; m. 1. Mary Sawyer (William).
2. Abigail Bartlett (Richard).

Children of Sgt. John[2] Emery, continued:
Bethia, b. 15 Oct. 1658; m. Henry Bodwell.
Sarah, b. 26 Feb. 1660/1; m. Isaac Bailey (John).
Joseph, b. 23 Mar. 1662/3; m. Elizabeth Merrill (Abraham).
*Stephen, b. 6 Sept. 1666; m. Ruth Jacques (Henry).
Abigail, b. 16 Jan. 1668/9; m. Henry Ingalls.
Samuel, b. 20 Dec. 1670; m. Tabitha Littlefield (Francis).
Judith, b. 5 Feb. 1672/3; m. Abel Huse (Abel).
Lydia, b. 19 Feb. 1674/5; pub. to Joseph Brown.
Elizabeth, b. 3 Feb. 1679/80; m. John Kelly (John).
Josiah, b. 28 Feb. 1680/1; not in will, 1693.

SERGEANT JOHN[2] EMERY came to Newbury with his father in 1635. He served the town in public office as selectman, 1670-73; juryman, 1675-6; tythingman, 1679; and way-warden, 1679. He owned eighty acres of land on the Artichoke River, and was granted an additional twelve acres in 1679, provided he build and maintain a grist mill to grind the town's corn.

STEPHEN[3] EMERY, wife Ruth Jacques (Henry)

B. 6 Sept. 1666, Newbury, Mass. B. 14 Apr. 1672, Newbury, Mass.
M. 29 Nov. 1692, Newbury, Mass. D. 9 Jan. 1764, Newbury, Mass.
D. 1 Feb. 1746/7, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Children:
Anna, b. 10 Oct. 1693; m. Tristram Little (Joseph).
Sarah, b. 1 Jan. 1696; m. Richard Dole (William).
*Ruth, b. 6 Jun. 1698; m. William Moulton (William).
See MOULTON.
Mary, b. 15 Dec. 1700; m. Thomas Noyes (Col. Thomas).
Judith, b. 25 Feb. 1703; m. Capt. Daniel Hale.
Abigail, b. 4 May 1705; m. Gideon Bartlett.
Elizabeth, b. 2 Feb. 1708; m. Caleb Moody (Dea. Caleb).
Stephen, b. 16 Jul. 1710; m. Hannah Rolfe (Henry).
Hannah, b. 23 Apr. 1712; d. unm. 1772.
Miriam, b. 22 Nov. 1714; m. John Moody.
Lydia, b. 29 Jul. 1717; m. Moses Emery (John).

References:
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - David W. Hoyt.
Descendants of John Emery, - Rev. Rufus Emery, 1890.
Newbury, Mass. Vital Records.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
John Emery of Newbury, Mass., - Emery Cleaves.
Bassett-Preston Ancestry, - Preston.
Boston and Eastern Mass., - Vol. 3, p. 1446.
Pilsbury Ancestry, - Mary L. Holman.

EWELL

HENRY[1] EWELL, wife Sarah Annable (Anthony)

B. B. 1622.
M. 22 Nov. 1638, Scituate, Mass. D. 1687.
D. Will, 16 Aug. 1681.
R. Scituate and Barnstable, Mass.

Children:
John, bp. 9 Mar. 1639.
Ebenezer, bp. 12 Feb. 1642.
Sarah, bp. 14 Sept. 1645.
Hannah, b. 22 Jun. 1649.
*Gershom, b. 14 Nov. 1650; m. Mary.
Abiah, b. 27 Sept. 1653.
Ichabod, b. Jun. 1659.
Deborah, b. 4 Jun. 1663.
Bethia, b. ; d. 8 May 1669.

HENRY[1] EWELL was a shoemaker of Sandwich, England. He came on the Hercules, in March, 1634, and settled in Scituate. He was a soldier in the Pequot war, 1637, and a freeman, in 1638. He removed to Barnstable in 1640 but returned before 1647. His house was burned by the Indians and another erected on the spot.

GERSHOM[2] EWELL, wife Mary

B. 14 Nov. 1650, Scituate, Mass.
M.
D.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:
Bethia, b. 3 Mar. 1682/3; m. Thomas Rogers (John).
*Mary, b. 14 Aug. 1685; m. Thomas Bryant (John). See BRYANT.
Sarah, b. 2 Feb. 1687-6; m. Edmund Morey.
Rebecca, b. 2 Apr. 1690; d. 4 Nov. 1774, age 76.
Gershom, b. 24 Jan. 1691/2; m. Relief Turner.
Hannah, b. 1 Feb. 1694/5; m.
Penelope, b. 18 Apr. 1697; m. Isaac Hatch.
John, b. 27 Jun. 1699.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Vital Records, Scituate, Mass.
History of Cape Cod, - Freeman, Vol. 2, p. 257.
Barnstable, Mass., Families, - Swift, Vol. 1, p. 359.
Planters of Scituate, - Harvey H. Pratt.

FARNSWORTH

JOSEPH[1] FARNSWORTH, wife Elizabeth

B.
M.
D. 12 Jan. 1659, Dorchester.
R. Dorchester, Mass.

B.
D. liv. 1660.
He m. 2. Mrs. Mary Long, wid. of John Long.

Children:
Joseph, b. ; m. 1.
2. Mary Moses.
*Mary, b. 30 Mar. 1637; m. Abraham Ripley (William). See RIPLEY.
Hannah, b. 14 Dec. 1638; m. Simon Peck.
Rebecca, b. 2 Jan. 1640; m. John Ruggles.
Ruth, b. 3 Jun. 1642; m. William Puffer.
Samuel, bp. 27 Aug. 1644; d. y.
Samuel, bp. 30 Mar. 1647; m. Sarah Stoughton (Thomas).
Elizabeth, b. ; m. John Mansfield.
Esther, b.

JOSEPH[1] FARNSWORTH probably came to New England with the Dorchester company in 1628. He was admitted freeman on 14 March 1638/9. He was a proprietor of Dorchester, and his occupation is listed as cooper. His will may be found in the New England Register, Vol. 9, p. 140.

Reference:
Farnsworth Memorial, - Moses F. Farnsworth, 1897.

FOXWELL

RICHARD[1] FOXWELL, wife Susanna Bonython (Richard)

B. a 1605, p. Devonshire, Eng.
M.
D. 1677, Scarboro, Me.
R. Saco and Scarboro, Me.

Bp. Feb. 1614.
D.

Children: (order unknown)
Philip, b. ; m. Eleanor Brackett (Anthony).
Richard, b. ; d. 4 Jun. 1644.
John, b. a 1638/9; m. Elizabeth Cummings (Richard).
Esther, b. ; m. Thomas Rogers.
*Lucretia, b. a 1644; m. James Robinson. See ROBINSON.
Susanna, b. ; m. John Ashton.
Mary, b. ; m. John Norton (Henry).
Sarah, b. ; m. Joseph Curtis (Thomas).

RICHARD[1] FOXWELL emigrated to Maine probably in the company of Capt. Richard Bonython in 1631. He resided in Saco until 1636, when he removed to Blue Point, Scarboro, where he was largely engaged in furring and fishing, as this place was the center of a large, lucrative trade. In 1648 he was Deputy from Blue Point to the General Assembly, of the Province of Lygonia. He was appointed Commissioner of Scarboro in 1664 and 1668. "His wealth, his honorable connection with the family of Capt. Bonython, and above all his many good qualities, enabled him to exert a considerable influence in the Province."

References:
Maine Historical Society Col., - Vol. 1, p. 175; Vol. 8, p. 19.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 39, p. 343.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

FREETHY

WILLIAM[1] FREETHY, wife Elizabeth Barker (Richard)

Bp. 22 Aug. 1612, Landrake, Eng. Bp. 26 Nov. 1615, Plymouth, Eng.
M. 13 Jan. 1639/40, Plymouth, Eng. D.
D. aft. 1683.
R. York, Me.

Children: (incomplete, order unknown)

Jane, b.	1648; m. Thomas Holmes.
James, b.	1650; m. Mary Milbury (Henry).
Samuel, b.	1652; drowned 24 Nov. 1685.
*John, b.	; m. Hannah Bray (Richard).
Elizabeth, b.	1657; m. 1. Isaac Botts. 2. Moses Spencer.

WILLIAM[1] FREETHY, fisherman, younger brother of Alexander, was employed by John Winter from 1636 to 1640 at Richmond Island, Maine. He removed to York, where he took the oath of allegiance on 16 November 1652. He and his wife, Elizabeth, gave a tract of land to their son-in-law, Thomas Holmes, on 10 June 1671, another to son, John Freethy, and still other tracts to sons, Samuel and John, on 4 December 1683.

JOHN[2] FREETHY, wife Hannah Bray (Richard)

B.	B. a 1660.
M.	D. 13 Mar. 1729/30, Rowley.
D. 11 Dec. 1693, York, Me.	She m. 2. Robert Hazeltine, on
R. Yarmouth Falls, Me.	10 Jun. 1707, Rowley, Mass.

Children of John[2] Freethy:

*Mehitable, b. ; m. Aquila Haines (Thomas). See HAINES.
Joanna, b. ; m. Capt. Joseph Bean (Mr. Lewis).
Jemima, b. ; m. Jonathan Spoffard, 13 May 1708.

References:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
History of York, Me., - Charles E. Banks.
Freethy Family of Me., - Frank V. Freethy.

FURBUSH

WILLIAM[1] FURBUSH, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. 1701, Kittery, Me.
R. Kittery, Me.

Children:

Daniel, b. ; m. Dorothy Pray (John).
John, b. ; d. 1701. n. i.
Hopewell, b. ; m. 1. Enoch Hutchins (Enoch), 12 May 1693.
2. William Wilson (Joseph), 25 Apr. 1711.
Katherine, b. ; m. Andrew Neal (John), a 1694.
*Sarah, b. ; m. Thomas Thompson (Miles). See THOMPSON.
Bethia, b. ; m. Joseph Goold (John).
William, b. ; m. rem. to So. Carolina.

WILLIAM[1] FURBUSH was granted land in Dover, New Hampshire, on 18 March 1648, and was a taxpayer there in 1659. He owned land in Kittery in 1664, and had a grant of ten acres in 1668. He lived near Thompson's Point in the part of town that became Eliot in 1810. The name of his wife is unknown. The children's estate agreement is found in the Probate office at Alfred, Maine.

This family suffered greatly from the hostile attacks of Indians. Daniel's wife and baby were taken into captivity. Enoch Hutchins was killed at his door. His wife, Hopewell, with three small sons was compelled to march away with the Indians.

References:
Old Kittery and Her Families, - Stackpole.
Forbes-Furbush Genealogy, - F. C. Pierce.
Kittery, Me., Vital Records.
York County Probate Records, Alfred, Me.
Old Eliot, Me., - Vol. 3, p. 1.
Court Records, Deeds, and Grants, - F. B. Furbish.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Goold Genealogy, mms., - Nathan Goold (Me. Hist. Soc.).

GERRISH

CAPT. WILLIAM[1] GERRISH, wife Joanna Goodale (Mrs. Elizabeth)

B. a 1617, Bristol, Eng.
M. 17 Apr. 1645, Newbury, Mass.
D. 9 Aug. 1687, age 70, Salem, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

B.
D. 14 Jun. 1677, Newbury, Mass.
She m. 1. John Oliver.

Children:

John, b. 15 May 1646; m. Elizabeth Waldron (Richard).
Abigail, b. 10 May 1647.
William, b. 6 Jun. 1648; m. Anne.
Joseph, b. 23 Mar. 1650; m. Anna Waldron (Richard).
Benjamin, b. 13 Jan. 1652.
*Elizabeth, b. 10 Sept. 1654; m. Capt. Stephen Greenleaf (Stephen). See GREENLEAF.
Moses, b. 9 May 1656; m. Jane Sewell (Henry).
Mary, b. 9 May 1658; m. John Dole (Richard).
Anna, b. 18 Oct. 1660.
Judith, b. 10 Sept. 1662.

WILLIAM[1] GERRISH came from Bristol, England, to Newbury about 1640. He is styled "Gentleman", and his occupation was merchant.

Mrs. Elizabeth Goodale, of Yarmouth, England, died in Newbury 8 April 1647. She had three daughters, Susanna, who married Abraham Toppan; Elizabeth married John Lowell; and Joanna married first, John Oliver, and second, William Gerrish. Administration of her estate was granted 27 March 1648 to her sons-in-law, Abraham Toppan and John Lowell.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
History of Newbury, - Joshua Coffin, 1845.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

GOODHUE

DEA. WILLIAM[1] GOODHUE, wife Margery Watson

B. a 1612, Kent, England.
M.
D. 1699/1700, Ipswich, Mass.
R. Ipswich, Mass.

B. of Kent, England.
D. 28 Aug. 1668, Ipswich, Mass.
He m. 2. Mrs. Mary Webb, 7 Feb. 1669/70.
3. Mrs. Bethia Grafton, 26 Jul. 1682.
4. Remember Fisk, 1689.

Children of Dea. William[1] Goodhue:
*Joseph, b. 1639; m. Sarah Whipple (Eld. John).
William, b. 1645; m. Hannah Dane (Rev. Francis).
Mary, b. ; m. Thomas Giddings (George), 23 Feb. 1668.

WILLIAM[1] GOODHUE came to this country about 1635, at the age of twenty-four. He settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he took the freeman's oath 7 December 1636. He served the town in various civil capacities such as moderator, selectman, and representative to the General Court for eight years. He owned many grants of land in Ipswich. By history he is declared to have been a man of more than average intelligence, of deep practical piety, and of the highest integrity. He was chosen deacon of the first church of Ipswich where Rev. John Norton and Rev. Nathaniel Rogers were ministers.

DEA. JOSEPH[2] GOODHUE, wife Sarah Whipple (Eld. John)

B. 1639, Ipswich, Mass. Bp. 6 Dec. 1641.
M. 13 Jul. 1661, Ipswich, Mass. D. 23 Jul. 1681, Ipswich, Mass.
D. 2 Sept. 1697, Ipswich, Mass. He m. 2. Mrs. Rachel Todd, 15 Oct. 1684.
R. Ipswich, Mass. 3. Mrs. Mercy Clarke, 4 Jul. 1692.

Children: (Of first wife, Sarah)
Joseph, b. 13 May 1662; d. y., unm.
*Mary, b. 1664; m. Bonus Norton (William). See NORTON.
William, b. 1666; m. Mary Lowden.
Sarah, b.
Margery, b. ; m. Thomas Knowlton, 2 Feb. 1692.
Susanna, b. ; m. Moses Kimball.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Benjamin Estey.
John, b. 1679; m. Sarah Sherwin.
Hannah, b. 20 Jul. 1681; m. Joseph Edwards.
(Of second wife, Rachel)
Ebenezer, b. 25 Jul. 1685; m. Mary.
Joseph, b. 1687; m. Sarah Smith.
Benjamin, b. 25 Jan. 1690; d. 3 Dec. 1697.
(Of third wife, Mercy)
Samuel, b. 6 Apr. 1696; m. Abigail Bartlett.

JOSEPH[2] GOODHUE was made deacon of the first church of Ipswich when a young man. He was a leading man in the community and prominent in civil affairs, as was his father.

Reference:
Goodhue Family, - Jonathan Goodhue. (See Appendix A, p. 293, in this reference for Sarah (Whipple) Goodhue's loving address to her husband and children, written before her demise.)

GORHAM

RALPH[1] GORHAM, wife (name unknown)

B. 1575.
M. in England.
D. a 1643.
R. Duxbury, Mass.

Children:
Ralph, b.
*John, bp. 28 Jan. 1621; m. Desire Howland (John).

The ancestry of RALPH[1] GORHAM has been traced to the DeGorrams, in Maine, on the borders of Brittany, where William, son of Ralph DeGorram, built a castle in 1128. Members of the family came to England with William the Conqueror. Many of the name in England became men of learning, wealth, and influence. Ralph and his father, James, resided at Benefield, Northamptonshire, England. Ralph Gorham came with his family to New England in 1635 in the ship Philip and settled in Duxbury.

JOHN[2] GORHAM, wife Desire Howland (John)

Bp. 28 Jan. 1621, Benefield, Eng. B. 1627, Plymouth, Mass.
M. a 1643. D. 13 Oct. 1683, Barnstable, Mass.
D. bur. 5 Feb. 1675, Swansea, Mass.
R. Plymouth, Marshfield, Barnstable, Swansea, Mass.

Children:
*Desire, b. 2 Apr. 1644; m. John Hawes (Edmond). See HAWES.
Temperance, b. 5 May 1646; m. 1. Edward Sturgis (Edward).
2. Thomas Baxter, 27 Jan. 1679.
Elizabeth, b. 2 Apr. 1648; m. Joseph Hallett.
James, b. 28 Apr. 1650; m. Hannah Huckins.
John, b. 20 Feb. 1651; m. Mary Otis.
Joseph, b. 16 Feb. 1653; m. Sarah Sturgis.
Jabez, b. 3 Aug. 1656; m. Hannah (Sturgis) Gray.
Mercy, b. 20 Jan. 1658; m. George Dennison.
Lydia, b. 11 Nov. 1661; m. John Thacher.
Hannah, b. 28 Nov. 1663; m. Joseph Wheelding.
Shubael, b. 21 Oct. 1667; m. Puella Hussey.

References:
Gorham Genealogy (in N. E. Genealogical Library).
Families of the Pilgrims, - Hubert K. Shaw, 1955.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 52.
Barnstable Families, - Swift.

GOWDY

AMOS[1] GOWDY, wife Mercy Booker (John)

B. B. 21 Sept. 1721, York, Me.
M. 27 Dec. 1739, York, Me. D. 20 Dec. 1800, Bristol, Me.
D. 21 May 1765, Bristol, Me. He m. 1. Miriam Card (Thomas); n. i.
R. York and Bristol, Me. She m. 2. John Catland, 27 Mar. 1773.

Children:

Miriam, b. 12 Aug. 1741; m. Joseph Carlisle, 13 Sept. 1760, York.
*Mercy, b. 20 Feb. 1742/3; m. Paul Twombly (Joseph). See TWOMBLY.
Amos, b. 8 Oct. 1744; m. Sarah Clark.
John, b. 9 Oct. 1749.
Mary, b. 10 Jan. 1750/1; m. Samuel Clark, 10 Nov. 1770, Bristol.
Elizabeth, b. 14 Jul. 1754; m. Daniel Palmer, 10 Nov. 1773.

AMOS[1] GOWDY was a soldier in York, Maine, on the muster roll of Jeremiah Moulton, from November 21 to January 28, 1725. He removed to Bristol, Maine, and was one of the earliest settlers on the eastern bank of the Damariscotta river, opposite Pleasant Cove. He was largely engaged in the fishing business. He erected and ran a saw-mill at the place long known as Gowdy's Mills. His death was caused by accidental drowning in the millpond.

References:

Vital Records of York and Bristol, Me.
History of Bristol and Bremen, Me., - John Johnston, 1873.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 111, p. 255; Vol. 114, p. 132.

GRAVES

ADM. THOMAS[1] GRAVES, wife Katherine Miles-Grey (Thomas)

Bp. 16 Jun. 1605, Ratcliffe, Eng. B. a 1604, England.
M. D. 21 Feb. 1682, Charlestown.
D. 31 Jul. 1653, killed off Suffolk coast.
R. Charlestown, Mass.

Children:

Rebecca, b. ; m. Capt. Samuel Adams (Henry).
John, b. ; resided in Ham, England.
Thomas, b. ; m. 1. Elizabeth (Hackburne) Chickering.
2. Mrs. Sarah Alcock, wid. of Samuel.
Nathaniel, bp. 9 May 1638; m. Elizabeth Russell (Richard).
Susannah, b. 6 Aug. 1643; m. Zachariah Symmes (Rev. Zachariah).

Children of Adm. Thomas[1] Graves, continued:

*Joseph, b. 13 Feb. 1645; m. 1. Elizabeth Maynard (John).
*2. p. Mary Ross (James).

William, b. ; d. bef. 1653.

REAR ADMIRAL THOMAS[1] GRAVES was the son of John and Sarah (Malter) Graves, and grandson of Henry Graves of Stepney parish in London. He was early trained as a mariner, and was a mate on the ship Talbot in 1629. Next he served as mate on one of the vessels of the Winthrop Fleet in 1630. He became first master on the Tryal, the first vessel built in Massachusetts, and continued to command her until 1650. In 1652 Parliament appointed him Captain of the frigate President; and in 1653 he was put in command of the St. Andrew, with 360 men and 56 guns. In an engagement with the Dutch, 31 July 1653, off the Suffolk coast in the British Channel he was killed. His body was conveyed to the nearest seacoast town of Aldeburgh and buried there. Parliament, in 1653, ordered a grant of one thousand pounds paid to his wife and children, who were all living in Charlestown, except for son John still in England.

JOSEPH[2] GRAVES, wife p. Mary Ross (James)

B. 13 Feb. 1645, Charlestown, Mass.
M. 1678.
D.
R. Sudbury, Mass.

He m. 1. Elizabeth Maynard (John), on 15 Jan. 1665. She d. 5 Jun. 1676.

Children: (Of first wife, Elizabeth)

Samuel, b. 14 Feb. 1667; m. Anne.
Richard, b. 7 Apr. 1672; m. Joanna.
Deliverance, b. 10 May 1674.
John, b. ; m. Mary Loker (John).

(Of second wife, Mary)

Mary, b. 23 May 1680.
Ebenezer, b. 21 Feb. 1682.
*Joseph, b. ; m. Rachel Pratt (Joseph).
Hester, b. 3 Apr. 1689.

JOSEPH[2] GRAVES, a blacksmith from Charlestown, was a proprietor in the new town of Sudbury, 22 November 1675. He was offered timber for a house and shop with land needful as an inducement. He was one of the men who offered to "travel with horse and weekly to fetch and carry preachers to supply Sudbury at least every Lord's day with ministers".

In the early settlement of new towns it was necessary that a man knowing the trade of smithing be a resident, not only for the shoeing of horses, but also for his ability to work with iron. Many tools and implements for rural living were fashioned in the blacksmith's shop. This occupation was essential to the well-being of the community.

JOSEPH[3] GRAVES, wife Rachel Pratt (Joseph)

B. B. 6 Nov. 1703, Framingham.
M. 3 May 1722, Framingham. D.
D.
R. Framingham and Natick, Mass.

Children:
Joseph, b. 21 Jan. 1723.
Hannah, b. 5 Jul. 1725; d. 2 Mar. 1738/9.
Rachel, b. 23 Jul. 1727; m. Thomas Eames (Thomas).
William, b. 22 Jan. 1729/30.
Benjamin, b. 22 Jan. 1729/30.
Phinehas, b. 8 Feb. 1735.
*Bathsheba, b. 20 Jun. 1737; m. Phinehas Butler (Lt. John).
See BUTLER.
Timothy, b. 20 Oct. 1739.
John, b. 31 Mar. 1742.
Ebenezer, b. 27 Oct. 1746.

References:
Essex Institute Collection, - Vol. 31, pp. 166-180.
Starkeys of N. E. and Allied Families, - Emily Wilder Leavitt, 1910.
History of Framingham, - J. H. Temple.

GREEN

HENRY[1] GREEN, ESQ., wife Mary

B. a 1620. B.
M. 1. 2. 10 Mar. 1691. D. 26 Apr. 1690, Hampton, N. H.
D. 5 Aug. 1700, Hampton, N. H. He m. 2. Mary (Hussey) Page, wid.
R. Hampton, N. H. of Thomas Page, 10 Mar. 1691/2.

Children:
Abraham, b. ; m. Esther Swett (Benjamin).
Abigail, b. 6 Oct. 1650; d. 15 May 1669.
Isaac, b. 1652; m. Mary Cass (John).
*Jacob, b. ; m. Sarah.
Elizabeth, b. 11 Jun. 1656; m. 1. James Chase (Thomas).
2. Joseph Cass (John).
Mary, b. ; m. Peter Green.
Hannah, b. ; m. John Acie.

From Dow's History of Hampton --

HENRY[1] GREEN, Councillor, Judge, was of Hampton a few years after the first settlement of the town. He was a millwright by trade and a mill owner; but he was also a prominent man in the town and province. He was twice chosen a commissioner to settle the Salisbury

line; was selectman, two years; assistant of the Inferior Court; a justice of the Court of Sessions; councillor from 1685-1689, and again from 1692-1698; and Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, 1697-8. At the council board and on the bench, his influence was very great, while his sterling character won the respect of the people, so that important trusts were consigned to his hands. His death is thus chronicled on the town records of Hampton:

"Henry Green Esq. Aged Abou 80 years for Seuerall years a member of the Counsill until by age he layd downe that place but A Justice till he died which was the 5 August, 1700."

CAPT. JACOB[2] GREEN, wife Sarah

B.
M.
D. 5 Nov. 1726, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

B.
D. 18 Apr. 1723, Hampton, N. H.

Children:

*Mary, b. 17 Apr. 1693; m. Nathan Longfellow (William). See LONGFELLOW.
Abigail, b. 27 Sept. 1700; m. Daniel Weare (Nathaniel).
Jacob, b. 12 Sept. 1702; m. Mary Gale.
Jonathan, b. 23 Aug. 1704.

JACOB[2] GREEN was early granted land in Hampton, New Hampshire. He was elected to the office of selectman in 1695, 1702, and 1705. He served on the jury in 1698. He was called Captain in 1700 in the Hampton militia.

References:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.

GREENAWAY

JOHN[1] GREENAWAY, wife Mary

B.
M.
D. soon aft. 1652, Dorchester, Mass.
R. Dorchester, Mass.

B.
D. 23 Jan. 1658, Dorchester.

Children:

Anne, b. 1591; m. Robert Pierce.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Allen.
Susanna, b. ; m. Nathaniel Wales.
Katherine, b. ; m. William Daniels.

Children of John[1] Greenaway, continued:
Ursula, b. 1603; m. Hugh Batten.
*Mary, b. 1606; m. Thomas Millett. See MILLETT.

JOHN[1] GREENAWAY probably came to New England in the Mary and John in 1629/30, to Dorchester, Massachusetts. He was a millwright, and was made freeman 18 May 1631. He was a town officer and was appointed to a special committee of twenty men to care for town affairs. In 1651 and 1652 he deeded lands to his daughters, Ursula, Ann, and Katherine, providing for contingent payments to be paid to daughters, Elizabeth Allen and Susanna Wales. His death occurred soon after these deeds.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Colonial Families of America, - Vol. 15.
N. E. Register, - Vols. 9, 32.

GREENLEAF

EDMUND[1] GREENLEAF, wife Sarah Dole

B. a 1590, Ipswich, Eng. B.
M. D. 18 Jan. 1663, Boston, Mass.
D. 24 Mar. 1670/1, Boston, Mass. He m. 2. Mrs. Sarah (Jordan)
R. Newbury, 1635; Boston, a 1650. Hill, dau. of Ignatius Jordan.

Children:
Enoch, bp. 1 Dec. 1613; d. 1617.
Samuel, d. 1627.
Enoch, b. a 1617; m. Mary.
Sarah, bp. 26 Mar. 1620; m. William Hilton (William).
Elizabeth, bp. 16 Jan. 1622; m. 1. Giles Badger.
2. Richard Browne.
Nathaniel, bp. 27 Jun. 1624; d. 1634.
*Judith, b. 2 Sept. 1625; m. *1. Henry Somerby. See SOMERBY.
2. Tristram Coffin, Jr.
*Stephen, bp. 10 Aug. 1628; m. *1. Elizabeth Coffin (Tristram).
2. Mrs. Esther Swett.
Daniel, bp. 14 Aug. 1631; d. 5 Dec. 1654.
John (pos. son), b. a 1632; m. Hannah Veazie (William).

EDMUND[1] GREENLEAF's children were baptized at St. Marys la Tour in Ipswich, County Suffolk, England. He was one of the earliest and most prominent settlers of Newbury, Massachusetts. He lived near the old town bridge in Newbury, where for some years he kept a tavern. By trade, he was a silk dyer. He removed to Boston about 1650, and there his will was proved, dated 12 February 1671. He was Ensign in 1639, Lieutenant in 1645, and Captain of the Militia

under Gerrish in 1644.

CAPT. STEPHEN[2] GREENLEAF,

wife Elizabeth Coffin (Tristram)

Bp. 10 Aug. 1628, Ipswich, Eng.
M. 13 Nov. 1651, Newbury, Mass.
D. 31 Oct. 1690, Cape Breton.
R. Newbury, Mass.

B. a 1634/5.
D. 19 Nov. 1678, Newbury, Mass.
He m. 2. Esther (Weare) Swett, 31 Mar. 1679.

Children:

*Stephen, b. 15 Aug. 1652; m. 1. Elizabeth Gerrish (William).
2. Mrs. Hannah Jordan.
Sarah, b. 29 Oct. 1655; m. Richard Dole (Richard).
Daniel, b. 17 Feb. 1657/8; d. 1659.
Elizabeth, b. 9 Apr. 1660; m. Col. Thomas Noyes (James).
John, b. 21 Jun. 1662; m. 1. Elizabeth Hills (Joseph).
2. Lydia (Frost) Pierce (Charles).
Samuel, b. 30 Oct. 1665; m. Sarah Kent (John).
Tristram, b. 11 Feb. 1667/8; m. Margaret Piper (Nathaniel).
Edmund, b. 10 May 1670/1; m. Abigail Somerby (Abiel).
Judith, b. 23 Oct. 1673; d. 1678.
Mary, b. 6/8 Dec. 1676; m. Joshua Moody (Caleb).

STEPHEN[2] GREENLEAF was a Representative from Newbury to the General Court, 1676-1686. He was appointed Ensign in 1670, Lieutenant in 1685, and Captain in 1686. As Captain of the Militia, he went with the disastrous Phipps expedition against Port Royal, 1690, to Cape Breton, and was there wrecked in a vessel and drowned, in company with nine others.

CAPT. STEPHEN[3] GREENLEAF,

wife Elizabeth Gerrish (William)

B. 15 Aug. 1652, Newbury, Mass.
M. 23 Oct. 1676, Newbury, Mass.
D. 13 Oct. 1743, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

B. 20 Sept. 1654, Newbury, Mass.
D. 5 Aug. 1712, Newbury, Mass.
He m. 2. Mrs. Hannah Jordan, 1713.

Children:

*Elizabeth, b. 12 Jan. 1677/8; m. Henry Clarke (Nathaniel).
See CLARKE.
Daniel, b. 10 Feb. 1679/80; m. Elizabeth Gookin (Samuel).
Stephen, b. Aug. 1682; d. 15 Oct. 1688.
William, b. 1 Apr. 1684; d. 15 Apr. 1684.
Joseph, b. 12 Apr. 1686; m. Thomasine Mayo.
Sarah, b. 19 Jul. 1688; m. Richard Kent.
Stephen, b. 21 Oct. 1690; m. Mary Macrest (Benoni).
John, b. 29 Aug. 1693; m. Sarah Smith (James).

Children of Capt. Stephen[3] Greenleaf, continued:
Benjamin, b. 14 Dec. 1695; prob. d. y.
Moses, b. 24 Feb. 1697/8.

CAPTAIN STEPHEN[3] GREENLEAF, JR. was a prominent man in public affairs, and famed for his services in the Indian wars. He served in King Philips War on the Connecticut River, and was wounded in the Battle of Hatfield, Massachusetts. In 1685 Ensign Greenleaf was appointed Lieutenant, and in 1689 he is designated, Captain. He was much distinguished in these wars, and was known as "the great Indian fighter".

References:
Greenleaf Genealogy, - James E. Greenleaf, 1896.
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.

HAINES

THOMAS[1] HAINES, wife Martha Barnard (Thomas)

B.
M. 26 Dec. 1667, Salisbury, Mass.
D. 1683, Amesbury, Mass.
R. Amesbury, Mass.

B. 22 Sept. 1645, Salisbury.
D. liv. 1706.
She m. 2. Thomas Buckman, 1685/6.

Children:
Thomas, b. 27 May 1670; m. Lydia Young (Rowland).
Eleanor, b. 7 Feb. 1673/4; m. Matthew Young (Rowland).
Ebenezer, b.
*Aquila, b. a 1678; m. Mehitable Freethy (John).
John, b. a 1680.
Mary, b. a 1682; m. James Bricket, of Newbury.

THOMAS[1] HAINES received lands in Amesbury in 1661 and 1675. He took the oath of allegiance in December 1677. In 1680, he is listed as a member of the training band in Amesbury. The inventory of his estate was taken 25 September 1683. His sons, Aquila, Thomas and John, and his daughter Eleanor Young resided in York, Maine.

AQUILA[2] HAINES, wife Mehitable Freethy (John)

B. a 1678.
M. 1701.
D. bef. Nov. 1718.
R. York, Me.

B.
D. liv. 1736.

Children:
Aquila, b. 17 Jul. 1702; m. Mrs. Mehitable (Bean) Young (Lewis Bean), 24 Feb. 1733/4.

Children of Aquila[2] Haines, continued:

*Mary, b. 28 Nov. 1704; m. Aaron Banks (John). See BANKS.
Hannah, b. 20 Dec. 1707; m. Samuel Haines (Samuel), 5 Mar. 1732.
Dorcas, b. 9 Mar. 1712/13; m. William Babb (Sampson).

References:
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
History of York, Me., - Banks.

HALE

DEA. ROBERT[1] HALE, wife Joanna Cutter

B.
M.
D. Will, 26 Apr. 1647; pr. 1659. She m. 2. Richard Jacob.
R. Charlestown and Malden, Mass.

Children:

John, b. 3 Apr. 1636; m. 1. Rebecca Byley, 15 Dec. 1664.
2. Sarah Noyes, 31 Mar. 1684.
3. Elizabeth Clark.
Mary, b. 17 Mar. 1639; m. Edward Wilson.
Zachary, b. 3 Feb. 1641; d. 5 Apr. 1643.
Samuel, b. 9 Feb. 1644; m. Lydia Maynard, 19 Mar. 1668/9.
*Joanna, b. ; m. John Larkin (Edward). See LARKIN.
Zachary, b. ; m. Mary Williams.

DEACON ROBERT[1] HALE was an inhabitant of Charlestown, Massachusetts in 1630. He was admitted to the church, 14 October 1632; and he took the freeman's oath, 14 May 1634. His occupation was listed as carpenter; his services as Ensign, selectman, and Deacon. The date of his death was 16 May 1659.

References:
Gen. and Estates of Charlestown, Mass., - Thomas B. Wyman, 1879.
Lincoln, Pearce, and Other Families, - William E. Lincoln, 1930.

HARDY

THOMAS[1] HARDY, wife Lydia

B. a 1605.
M.
D. 4 Jan. 1677/8, Bradford, Mass. He m. 2. Anna, who died 1 May 1689.
R. Bradford, Mass.

Children of Thomas[1] Hardy:

Thomas, b. a 1634/5; m. Mercy Tenney (Thomas).
*Sarah, b. ; m. William Hutchins (John). See HUTCHINS.
Mary, b. ; m. Samuel Currier (Richard).
Joseph, b. a 1642/3; d. 11 Jan. 1726/7.
William, b. 1644; m. 1. Ruth Tenney (Dea. William).
2. Sarah.
John, b. a 1646; m. 1. Mary Jackman.
2. Martha (Smith) Burbank (Hugh Smith).
Jacob, b. a 1648/9; m. Lydia Eaton (Thomas).

THOMAS[1] HARDY settled very early in that part of Rowley, afterwards called Merrimack Village, and later Bradford, where he acquired much land. His will was made 4 March 1671/2, with a postscript added 12 December 1677, when he was aged about 72 years. He was one of the first to plant at Ipswich, 1 April 1633.

References:
Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., - Blodgette.
Hardy and Hardie, - H. Claude Hardy, Rev. E. N. Hardy, 1935.

HASELTINE

JOHN[1] HASELTINE, wife Joan Anter

B. a 1620, of Biddeford, England. B.
M. D. 17 Jul. 1698.
D. 23 Dec. 1690, Haverhill, Mass.
R. Rowley, Bradford, Haverhill, Mass.

Children:

*Samuel, b. 12 Dec. 1645; m. Deborah Cooper (Peter).
Mary, b. 9 Oct. 1648; m. Nathan Webster (John).
John, b. 1650; m. Mary Nelson (Capt. Philip).
Nathaniel, b. 20 Jul. 1656; m. 1. Deliverance Robie (Henry).
2. Mrs. Ruth (Plumer) Jaques.

JOHN[1] HASELTINE, brother of Robert, was from Biddeford, county Devon, England. He was made freeman 13 May 1640, and had a two-acre houselot in Rowley in 1643. He removed to Bradford (then Merrimack), about 1649; thence, about 1660, to Haverhill, where he died. His will, dated 17 August 1689, names his wife and the four children listed above.

Joan (Anter) Haseltine was admitted to the church in Boston, 18 December 1643. Letters of dismissal were sent to her in Rowley on 8 January 1646, "now wife of one Heseltine of the church of Rowley". This name is frequently spelled Hazeltine or Hazelton.

LT. SAMUEL[2] HASELTINE, wife Deborah Cooper (Peter)

B. 20 Dec. 1645, Rowley, Mass. B. 30 Jun. 1650, Rowley.
M. 28 Dec. 1670, Haverhill, Mass. D.
D. 19 Aug. 1717, Bradford, Mass.
R. Bradford, Mass.

Children:
Deborah, b. 17 Jul. 1672; m. James Wallingford (Nicholas).
*Elizabeth, b. 22 Mar. 1674; m. John Hutchins (William). See HUTCHINS.
Samuel, b. 30 May 1676; m. Emma Kent.
John, b. 24 May 1678; m. Abigail Ross.
Nathaniel, b. 18 May 1680; d. 17 Aug. 1680.
Hepsibah, b. 18 May 1680; unm. 1727.
Nathaniel, b. 24 Jun. 1683; m. 1. Joanna Weed. 2. Sarah.

Reference:
Early Settlers of Rowley, - Blodgette.

HAWES

EDMOND[1] HAWES, wife (name unknown)

Bp. 15 Oct. 1612, Solihull, Warwickshire, England. B. D. 19 Jun. 1689, in Yarmouth.
M.
D. 9 Jun. 1693, Yarmouth, Mass.
R. Plymouth, Duxbury, Yarmouth, Mass.

Children:
*John, b. ; m. Desire Gorham (Capt. John).

EDMOND[1] HAWES, of London, came on the ship, James, William Cooper, master, which sailed from Southampton, England, 6 April 1635. He was a Plymouth proprietor in 1637, but was granted land in Duxbury during this year and removed thither. Here he was constable in 1641-2; surveyor of highways; served on the grand jury; and took the freeman's oath, 5 June 1644. Before the end of 1644, he became one of the early settlers of Yarmouth, Massachusetts, where he was a man of prominence. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1645 and for fifteen terms thereafter until and including 1675. He was selectman in 1666, and town clerk and treasurer from 1667 until his death. His will, dated 5 May 1692, was probated 20 July 1693. He bequeathed to son John and his wife Desire; to grandchildren, Joseph, Desire, Jabez, Edmund, Ebenezer, Isaac, and Benjamin Hawes; to Elizabeth Doged and Mary Bacon; to grandchild Experience; and to his great grandchildren.

CAPT. JOHN[2] HAWES, wife Desire Gorham (Capt. John)

B. a 1635-40, Duxbury, Mass. B. 2 Apr. 1644, Plymouth, Mass.
M. 7 Oct. 1661, Barnstable, Mass. D. 30 Jun. 1700, Yarmouth, Mass.
D. 11 Nov. 1701, Yarmouth, Mass.
R. Yarmouth, Mass.

Children:
*Elizabeth, b. 5 Oct. 1662; m. Thomas Daggett (Thomas).
See DAGGETT.
Mary, b. 10 Jun. 1664; m. John Bacon (Nathaniel).
Edmond, b. 2 May 1669.
John, b. 14 May 1671; m. 1. Mary.
2. Mary Mason.
Joseph, b. 16 Jul. 1673; m. 1. Mary Howes (Jeremiah).
2. Bethia (Hall) Winslow (Gershom Hall).
Jabez, b. 20 May 1675; p. d. unm.
Ebenezer, b. 24 Mar. 1678/9; m. Sarah Norton (Isaac).
Isaac, b. 9 Mar. 1679/80; m. Bethia Howes (Jeremiah).
Desire, b. Feb. 1681/2; m. Josiah Hatch (Samuel).
Benjamin, b. 20 Mar. 1682/3; m. Dorcas Smith (Benjamin).
Experience, b. 24 Sept. 1686; m. Ebenezer Sprout (Robert).

CAPTAIN JOHN[2] HAWES had an unfortunate accident during his youth. As a result of a scuffle with Joseph Rogers, Jr. of Eastham on 25 December 1660, young Rogers died. John Hawes stood trial, but was acquitted. In Yarmouth he was a very useful man, serving as constable, 1677; surveyor of highways; tithingman; grand juryman; representative to the Legislature at Boston; as well as serving on numerous civic committees. In 1700 he was made Captain of a military company in Yarmouth. His death occurred from the effect of having his leg amputated. His will is dated 15 October 1701, and was proved 19 November 1701.

Reference:
Edmund Hawes of Yarmouth, - James W. Hawes, 1914.

HAWKE

MATTHEW[1] HAWKE, wife Margaret

B. a 1610, of Cambridge, Eng. B.
M. D. 18 Mar. 1683/4, Hingham.
D. 11 Dec. 1684, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 14 Jul. 1639; m. Stephen Lincoln.

Children of Matthew[1] Hawke, continued:
Sarah, b. 1 Aug. 1641; m. John Cushing.
*Bethia, b. 21 Jan. 1643/4; m. Benjamin Stetson (Robert). See STETSON.
Mary, b. 2 Aug. 1646; m. Benjamin Loring.
James, b. 27 May 1649; m. Sarah Jacob.
Deborah, b. 22 Mar. 1651/2; m. John Briggs.
Hannah, b. 22 Jul. 1655; m. Peter Cushing.

MATTHEW[1] HAWKE, from Cambridge, England, embarked with his wife and servant, John Fearing, in the ship Diligent for New England in 1638. The following year they were residents in Hingham. He was made freeman, 18 May 1642, and was the third town clerk of Hingham. He was a selectman in 1663, and the schoolmaster from 1679 to 1683.

Reference:
Descendants of Edward Small, - Underhill.

HILTON

WILLIAM[1] HILTON, wife (name unknown)

B. of Northwich, England. He m. 2. Frances , a 1651.
M.
D. bet. Jun. 1655-Jun. 1656, York, Me.
R. Plymouth, Mass.; Kittery and York, Me.; Dover, N. H. She m. 2. Richard White, bef. 30 Jun. 1656.

Children: (Of first wife)
John, b. ; bur. in Northwich, 26 Nov. 1610.
Elizabeth, bp. 27 Jun. 1616; bur. in Northwich, 1 Aug. 1616.
William, bp. 22 Jun. 1617; m. 1. Sarah Greenleaf (Edmund).
2. Mehitable Nowell (Increase).
Mary, bp. 11 May 1619.
John, b.
Magdalene, b. ; m. 1. James Wiggin.
2. Henry Kenning.
Mainwaring, b. ; m. Mary Moulton (Thomas).
*Anne, b. ; m. Arthur Beale. See BEALE.
(Of second wife, Frances)
William, b. a 1653; m. Anne Parsons (John).

WILLIAM[1] HILTON, of Northwich, county Chester, England arrived at Cape Cod in the Fortune on 9 November 1621. His wife and two children came to Plymouth on the Anne in 1623 to join him. Lands were assigned to the family that year. Perhaps the next year Mr. Hilton began the settlement of the plantation at Piscataqua, with the purpose of starting salt works. His brother, Edward, joined him

there. He was living at Kittery Point in June 1648, but soon removed to York, where he ran the ferry and also a tavern. He was selectman in 1652-4; grand juryman, 1651-3-5, and a referee in court. His letters show him to have been well-educated, intelligent, and well-informed. His last marriage appears to have been unfortunate.

References:
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - C. E. Pope, 1908.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

HOBART

EDMUND[1] HOBART, wife Margaret Dewey

B. 1574, Hingham, England.
M. 1 Sept. 1600, Hingham, England.
D. 8 Mar. 1646, Hingham, Mass. He m. 2. Mrs. Ann Lyford, wid.
R. Hingham, Mass. of Rev. John, on 10 Oct. 1634.

Children: (All of first wife)

Nazareth, b.	1601;	m. John Beale.
Edmund, b.	1603;	m. Elizabeth.
Peter, b.	1604;	m. 1.
		2. Rebecca Ibrook (Richard).
John (twin), b.	1604;	p. d. y.
Thomas, b.	1606;	m. Jane.
Mary, b.	a 1608.	
Mehitabel, b.	a 1610.	
Elizabeth, b.	a 1612.	
*Joshua, b.	1614;	m. Ellen Ibrook (Richard).
Rebecca, b.		
Sarah, b.		

EDMUND[1] HOBART with his wife, three children, Rebecca, Sarah, and Joshua, and his man-servant, Henry Gibbs, landed at Charlestown, Massachusetts on 3 May 1633. He took the freeman's oath, 4 March 1634, and soon after was appointed by the General Court as a constable of Charlestown. In 1635, his family, with three other married children recently arrived from England, removed to Hingham. There, he was appointed to numerous town offices, and was representative to the General Court, 1639-1642, inclusive.

CAPT. JOSHUA[2] HOBART, wife Ellen Ibrook (Richard)

B. 1614, Hingham, England. B.
M. 14 Mar. 1638, Cambridge, Mass. D. 25 Jul. 1700, Hingham, Mass.
D. 28 Jul. 1682, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

Children of Capt. Joshua[2] Hobart:

Hannah, b. 29 Sept. 1639; m. Joseph Grafton.
Peter, b. 3 Jul. 1642; m. Susanna Elliot (Jacob).
Sarah, b. 19 Nov. 1644; m. 1. Edward Cowell.
2. Mr. Cleverly.
*Deborah, bp. 12 Sept. 1647; m. Joshua Lincoln (Edmund).
See LINCOLN.
Joshua, b. 22 Mar. 1650.
Solomon, b. 28 May 1652.
Enoch, b. 28 May 1654; m. Hannah Harris.
Hannah (again), b. 4 Oct. 1666.

CAPTAIN JOSHUA[2] HOBART came over with his father in 1633. He was admitted a freeman on 3 September 1634 in Charlestown. In 1635 he went to Hingham to reside with Rev. Peter, his brother. He was Captain of an artillery company in 1641 and served in that capacity throughout King Philip's war. He was chosen the representative from Hingham to the General Court in 1643, and was re-elected annually for twenty-five years following.

Reference:
Hobart Family in America, - Dorothy M. Titus, 1943.

HODGKINS

WILLIAM[1] HODGKINS, wife Grace Dutch (Osmund)

B. 1622.
M.
D. 26 Dec. 1693, Ipswich, Mass.
R. Ipswich, Mass.

Children:

William, b. ; m. Elizabeth.
Samuel, b. 2 Nov. 1658; d. 1660.
*Samuel, b. 1659/60; m. Hannah.
Mary, b. 6 Apr. 1661; m. Robert Cotes.
Edward, b. ; m. Martha.
Hezekiah, b.
Thomas, b. 1668; m. Abigail Hovey, 1689.
Christopher, b. ; m. Tabitha Howard, 1689.
John, b. ; m. Elizabeth.
Martha, b. ; m. William Howard, 1695.
Abigail, b. ; d. unm. 13 Nov. 1720.
Hannah, b. ; m. John Berry.

WILLIAM[1] HODGKINS, the ancestor of the Ipswich family, came to that town about 1640. He spent some time in Gloucester, Massachusetts, but returned to Ipswich where he died in the seventy-

second year of his age. In 1668, he built his house. He was chosen one of nine men, in February 1676, to see that the town orders were observed. He gave the selectmen of the town a signed document assuring them that his son-in-law, Robert Cotes and his family, would not be burdensome to the town. Sponsorship settlement in a new town was a quaint early custom, which was required. In 1687, William Hodgkins, with Jacob and Matthew Perkins, built twenty feet of wharf at the Cove. At age sixty-nine, in 1691, he deposed, testifying to the use of Long Beach for fifty years or more.

SAMUEL[2] HODGKINS, wife Hannah

B. a 1659/60. B. a 1664.
M. D. 28 Jul. 1724, Gloucester, age 60.
D.
R. Gloucester, Mass. He m. 2. Mary Stockbridge, 3 May 1725.

Children:
Samuel, b. 24 Oct. 1684; m. Hannah Pilkington, 28 Sept. 1708.
Hannah, b. 18 May 1686.
John, b. 6 Jun. 1688.
Philip, b. 25 Jan. 1689.
William, b. 2 Mar. 1691.
(a dau.), b. 4 May 1694.
Jedediah, b. 8 Mar. 1695/6; m. Sarah Millet, 1722.
*Patience, b. 21 Aug. 1697; m. John Wallis (Josiah). See WALLIS.
Abigail, b. 11 Jun. 1699.
Mercy, b. 28 Jul. 1700.
David, b. 14 Apr. 1702.
Martha, b. 4 Jan. 1704.
Anna, b. 5 Apr. 1705.
Jonathan, b. 1 Jul. 1706.
Experience, b. 31 Jan. 1707/8.

SAMUEL[2] HODGKINS removed from Ipswich to Gloucester in 1684, with wife, Hannah. He built his house at Trynall Cove. He was a shoemaker, and was appointed to keep the ferry in 1694.

Reference:
Hammatt Papers, - Abraham Hammatt.

HOLBROOK

SAMUEL[1] HOLBROOK, wife Mary

B.
M.
D. 1696, Weymouth, Mass.
R. Weymouth, Mass.

Children of Samuel[1] Holbrook: (perhaps incomplete, order unknown)

Cornelius, b.
William, b.
*Elizabeth, b. ; m. John Buck. See BUCK.
Mehitabel, b. ; m. Jonathan Sprague.
Jane, b. ; m. Alexander Balcome.
Hopestill, b.

SAMUEL[1] HOLBROOK, sen. deceased at Weymouth, 1696. His will gives to son Cornelius lands in Weymouth, also to son William, and legacies to daughters Elizabeth Buck, (wife of John of Scituate), to Mehitabel Sprague, (wife of Jonathan), to daughter Jane Balcome, and daughter Hopestill Holbrook.

Reference:
History of Scituate, Mass., - Samuel Deane, 1831.

HOWE

JOHN[1] HOWE, wife Mary

B. B.
M. D. Est. adm. 15 Mar. 1698.
D. Will, 24 May 1680; inv. 9 Sept. 1698.
R. Sudbury and Marlborough, Mass.

Children:

John, b. 24 Aug. 1640; m. Elizabeth Ward (William).
*Samuel, b. 20 Oct. 1642; m. 1. Martha Bent (John).
2. Sarah (Leavitt) Clapp (John Leavitt).
Sarah, b. 25 Sept. 1644; m. Samuel Ward (William).
Mary, b. 18 Feb. 1646; d. 17 Mar. 1647.
Isaac, b. 8 Aug. 1648; m. 1. Frances Woods (John).
2. Susanna Sibley.
Josiah, b. a 1650; m. Mary Haynes (John).
Mary, b. 18 Jun. 1654; m. John Wetherbee.
Thomas, b. 22 Jul. 1656; m. 1. Sarah Hosmer (James).
2. Mrs. Mary Barron, 24 Dec. 1724.
Daniel, b. 3 Jun. 1658; d. Jan. 1661.
Alexander, b. 29 Jun. 1660; d. 4 Jan. 1661.
Eleazer, b. 18 Jan. 1662; m. Hannah Howe (Abraham).

JOHN[1] HOWE, in Sudbury as early as 1638/9, was a selectman there in 1642. He signed the petition for a grant of land in Marlborough and was a first settler there in 1657/8. His home was near the Indian plantation, where his honesty and sense of justice won him their respect. He opened the first public house in town, and took a prominent part in civil and religious affairs. He died in Marlborough

leaving an interesting will, with wife Mary and son Samuel as joint executors.

SAMUEL[2] HOWE, wife Martha Bent (John)

B. 20 Oct. 1642, Sudbury, Mass.
M. 5 Jun. 1663, Sudbury, Mass.
D. 13 Apr. 1713, Sudbury, Mass.
R. Sudbury, Mass.

B. a 1643, Sudbury, Mass.
D. 29 Aug. 1680, Sudbury, Mass.
He m. 2. Sarah (Leavitt) Clapp, wid. of Nehemiah of Hingham, 18 Sept. 1685, dau. of John Leavitt.

Children: (Of first wife, Martha)

*John, b. 24 Jul. 1664; m. 1. Elizabeth Woolson (Thomas).
2. Mrs. Hannah (Hichens) Haven.
Mary, b. 2 Mar. 1665; m. Thomas Barnes (Thomas).
Samuel, b. 19 May 1668; m. 1. Abigail Mixer (Isaac).
2. Martha Goodale (Nehemiah).
Martha, b. 9 Oct. 1669; m. 1. Thomas Walker (Thomas).
2. John Whitney.
Daniel, b. 9 Oct. 1672; d. 7 Feb. 1680.
David, b. 2 Nov. 1674; m. Hepsibah Death (John).
Hannah, b. 6 Apr. 1677; m. John Barnes (Thomas).
(Of second wife, Sarah)
Elisha, b. ; m. Hannah Shavally (Nicholas).
Daniel, b. 24 Feb. 1690; m. Elizabeth Johnson (Caleb).
Nehemiah, b. a 1693; m. Margaret Willard (Capt. Benjamin).
Moses, b. 27 Aug. 1695; m. 1. Eunice Rogers.
2. Mrs. Hannah Heald.
Ebenezer, b. a 1697; m. 1. Lydia Woolcott (John).
2. Mary Deland (Paul).
Micajah, b. 22 Aug. 1700; m. Martha.

SAMUEL[2] HOWE was prominent in the early history of Sudbury, and is spoken of as "a man of energy and public spirit". He served in King Philip's War and was an officer in the militia. He was the proprietor of an orderly and respectable inn at a time when such were difficult to maintain. This inn, called the Red Horse tavern, later became the Wayside Inn about which Longfellow wrote.

JOHN[3] HOWE, wife Elizabeth Woolson (Thomas)

B. 24 Jul. 1664, Sudbury, Mass.
M. 3 Nov. 1686, Sudbury, Mass.
D. 19 Apr. 1740, Hopkinton, Mass.
R. Sudbury, Framingham, Hopkinton, Mass.

B. 30 Apr. 1668, Watertown, Mass.
D. 5 Dec. 1711, Sudbury, Mass.
He m. 2. Mrs. Hannah (Hichens) Haven, on 1 Jul. 1712, wid. of John.

Children of John[3] Howe:

Sarah, b. 24 Dec. 1686; m. Isaac Learned (Isaac).
Isaac, b. 1688; m. Mrs. Hannah Howard, widow.
John, b. 5 Aug. 1690; d. 28 Jan. 1712.
*Elizabeth, b. 24 Jul. 1702; m. John Butler. See BUTLER.
Martha, b. 15 Mar. 1705; m. Jacob Gibbs (John).
Phineas, b. 10 Oct. 1707; d. 16 Aug. 1726.
Mary, b. ; m. John Wood, Jr. (John), 13 Apr. 1727.
Experience, b. ; d. 3 Feb. 1712.

JOHN[3] HOWE was a carpenter and built his house in Sudbury. Later he removed to Framingham where he was town clerk, 1705-7; treasurer, 1706-7; and selectman, 1701, 1705-7, 1710, 1717. In 1720 he took up residence in Hopkinton, Massachusetts. It was at his house where the first minister in Hopkinton, Rev. John Barrett, began preaching in 1722.

Reference:
Howe Genealogy, - Daniel Wait Howe, 1929.

HOWLAND

JOHN[1] HOWLAND, wife Elizabeth Tilley (John)

B. 1592, England. B.
M. a 1626, Plymouth, Mass. D. 21 Dec. 1687, Swansea, Mass.
D. bur. 25 Feb. 1672, Plymouth.
R. Plymouth, Mass.

Children:

John, b. 24 Feb. 1626; m. Mary Lee (Robert).
*Desire, b. bef. 22 May 1627; m. John Gorham (Ralph). See GORHAM.
Jabez, b. ; m. Bethia Thacher (Anthony).
Joseph, b. ; m. Elizabeth Southworth (Thomas).
Isaac, b. ; m. Elizabeth Vaughn (George).
Hope, b. ; m. John Chipman (Thomas).
Elizabeth, b. ; m. 1. Ephraim Hicks (Robert).
2. John Dickinson.
Lydia, b. ; m. James Brown (Maj. John).
Hannah, b. ; m. Jonathan Bosworth.
Ruth, b. ; m. Thomas Cushman (Thomas).

JOHN[1] HOWLAND, son of Henry Howland of Fen Stanton, Huntingdonshire, England, was a Mayflower passenger in 1620. On this passage, he was almost drowned in mid-Atlantic when he fell overboard during a violent storm. Fortunately, he managed to grasp a trailing halyard and haul himself to the surface where he was then rescued. He was the thirteenth signer of the Compact, and was

included with the Governor Carver family. He was a member of the Governor's Council and was frequently a representative to the General Court. He commanded the Pilgrims' Trading Post at Kennebec, Maine. "-- he proved a useful Instrument of good in his place and was the last man that was left of those who came over in the shipp Called the Mayflower." - Bradford.

Reference:
Families of the Pilgrims, - Hubert K. Shaw, 1955.

HUSSEY

CAPT. CHRISTOPHER[1] HUSSEY,

	wife	Theodate Batchelder (Rev. Stephen)
B. 18 Feb. 1599, Dorking, Eng.		B.
M.		D. 20 Oct. 1649, Hampton, N. H.
D. 6 Mar. 1686, Hampton, N. H.		He m. 2. Mrs. Ann Mingay, on
R. Hampton, N. H.		9 Dec. 1658.

Children:
Stephen, b. a 1630; m. Martha Bunker (George).
John, bp. 31 Dec. 1635; m. Rebecca Perkins (Isaac).
*Mary, bp. 2 Apr. 1638; m. *1. Thomas Page (Dea. Robert). See PAGE.
2. Henry Green.
3. Henry Dow (Henry).
Theodate, bp. 23 Aug. 1640; p. d. 1649.
Huldah, b. a 1643; m. John Smith (John).

History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.

The parents of CAPTAIN CHRISTOPHER HUSSEY were probably John Hussey, of Dorking, England, who married, 5 December 1593, Mary Wood. They seem to have been of good standing in society. Captain Hussey was the first deacon of the church in Hampton, a captain of the militia, and a magistrate; town-clerk, selectman, and representative. His career was honorable and distinguished.

He was one of the early proprietors of the island of Nantucket, "now resident in Hampton". He deeded all his lands and rights in this island to his sons, Stephen and John, on 23 October 1671 and on 6 December 1681. His will, dated 28 February 1684 and proved on 7 August 1686, names his children.

References:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Charles H. Pope.
Families of Southeastern Mass., - Vol. 1, p. 134.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.

HUTCHINS

JOHN[1] HUTCHINS, wife Frances

B.
M. 1638.
D. 6 Feb. 1685.
R. Newbury and Haverhill, Mass.

B.
D. 5 Apr. 1694.

Children:
*William, b. 1638/9; m. *1. Sarah Hardy (Thomas).
2. Mrs. Elizabeth (Eaton) Growth.
Joseph, b. 5 Nov. 1640; d. y.
Joseph, b. 10 Oct. 1641; m. Joanna Corliss (George).
She m. 2. Stephen Dow.
Benjamin, b. 15 May 1644; m. Sarah.
Love, b. 16 Jul. 1647; m. Capt. Samuel Sherburne (Henry).
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Thomas Ayer (John).
Samuel, b. ; m. Hannah Johnson (John).

JOHN[1] HUTCHINS was one of the ninety-one original proprietors of Newbury. His lot, laid out 11 January 1644, was number thirty-four. As a freeholder, he was entitled to have proportionable rights in all waste lands, commons, rivers, etc. The date of his marriage and the maiden name of his wife or her parentage are not recorded. Under the date of 1653, "the wife of John Hutchins was presented to court this year for wearing a silk hood, but on testimony of her being brought up above the ordinary way was discharged".

About 1650 John Hutchins removed his family to Haverhill, and located on the banks of the Merrimack River. Here he reared his children and lived for the rest of his life. On 6 March 1657, he was granted liberty to set a "wear" in the Merrimack with the privilege of curing his fish upon the island, and the right to sell his fish to the towns-people. He was remitted, as "late Constable", several pounds of corn which he had collected for taxes and which had been consumed by fire when in his possession. There is a record of the death of his Indian servant named Hopewell in 1668. In 1673 he, having built galleries in the meeting-house, was "allowed to sell seats or privileges to the same to anyone .....". His will was executed 24 June 1674 and probated on 11 February 1685.

WILLIAM[2] HUTCHINS, wife Sarah Hardy (Thomas)

B.
M. 1 Jul. 1661, Haverhill, Mass.
D.
R. Haverhill, Rowley, Bradford, Mass.

B.
D. 19 Sept. 1684, Bradford.
He m. 2. Elizabeth (Eaton) Growth, 30 Apr. 1685. n. i.

Children of William[2] Hutchins:
William, b. 21 Dec. 1662; d. inf.
William, b. 20 Nov. 1664.
Joseph, b. 20 Dec. 1666; d. 28 Oct. 1684.
Benjamin, b. 12 Jan. 1668; d. 4 Apr. 1676.
Sarah, b. 2 Sept. 1671.
*John, b. 22 Jul. 1673; m. Elizabeth Hazeltine (Samuel).
Mary, b. 15 Apr. 1676.
Benjamin, b. 11 Apr. 1679.
Thomas, b. 27 Jan. 1681; d. inf.
Samuel, b. 24 Jan. 1683.

11 April 1664 - Essex County Deeds, Vol. 26, p. 155. WILLIAM[2] HUTCHINS of Rowley, late of Haverhill, deeded land to his brother Joseph, and mentions his father, John Hutchins.

25 November 1686 - Frances Hutchins acknowledged a deed of land on the Merrimack River that her husband, John Hutchins, gave to his son William Hutchins of Bradford.

JOHN[3] HUTCHINS, wife Elizabeth Hazeltine (Samuel)

B. 22 Jul. 1673. B. 22 Mar. 1674.
M. 25 Dec. 1693, Bradford. D.
D. Will, 19 Jan. 1738.
R. Bradford, Mass.

Children:
Sarah, b. 2 Oct. 1694; m. Joseph Sleeper.
William, b. 22 Feb. 1696; m. Bethia Carlton (Thomas).
Margaret, b. 19 May 1698; m. John Kimball.
Joseph, b. 1700.
Elizabeth, b. 19 Dec. 1702; m. Russell.
Samuel, b. 10 Apr. 1705; m. Mercy Williams (Jonathan).
Mercy, b. 24 July 1707; m. Joshua Warner.
Jerusha, b. 1 Sept. 1710; m. Richard Boynton.
*Love, b. 1713; m. 1. Daniel Boynton.
*2. Bartholomew Pearson (Benjamin).
See PEARSON.
John, b. 1 Sept. 1719.

Essex County Deeds, Vol. 17, p. 121. 7 March 1705/6, Samuel Hazeltine of Bradford, for good will and affection I bear unto my beloved sons and daughters...; to John Hutchins and Elizabeth his wife, land in Bradford...

In will, dated 19 January 1738, John Hutchins, Gentleman, of Bradford, -item, to daughter Love, wife of Bartholomew Peirson, thirty pounds. Probated, 7 March 1705/6.

References:
Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., - Blodgette.
Hutchins Family, - Gilbert Robbins, 1896.

HYDE

SAMUEL[1] HYDE, wife Temperance

B. a 1597. B.
M. D. aft. 1689.
D. 12 Sept. 1689, Newton, Mass.
R. Newton, Mass.

Children:
Joshua, b. 12 Mar. 1641/2; d. 21 Apr. 1656.
Job, b. 1643; m. Elizabeth Fuller (John).
*Sarah, b. 19 May 1644; m. Thomas Woolson. See WOOLSON.
Samuel, b. ; m. Hannah Steadman.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Humphrey Osland.

SAMUEL[1] HYDE, aged forty-two, embarked at London in the Jonathan in the spring of 1639 for New England. He was admitted freeman 2 May 1649, and was one of the first settlers and first deacons of New Cambridge (Newton). By his will, dated 10 June 1689, he left property to his wife Temperance, who survived him several years, and his homestead to his son Samuel. His younger brother, Jonathan Hyde, also lived in Newton.

Reference:
History of Watertown, - Henry Bond.

HYLAND

THOMAS[1] HYLAND, wife Elizabeth

Bp. Apr. 1604, Waldron, Kent, Eng.
M.
D. 1682/3, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children: (order unknown)
Deborah, b. ; m. William Ticknor.
*Mary, b. ; m. John Bryant, Jr. See BRYANT.
Ruth, b. ; unm. 1664.
Sarah, b. ; m. Thomas Turner (Humphery).
Samuel, b. ; d. 1676, in King Philip's War.
Thomas, b. ; m. Elizabeth Stockbridge.
Elizabeth, b.
Anna, b.

THOMAS[1] HYLAND came from Tenterden in Kent, England. He was a Scituate planter, and a freeman there in 1638. His house was on Kent street opposite a lane called "the drift way". He served as a juryman and a town officer. Elizabeth Hyland, who may have been his second wife, was executor of his estate. There is no record of the births of his children. His daughters, Deborah, Mary, Ruth, and Sarah, were named in deeds of settlement in 1664.

References:
History of Scituate, - Samuel Deane, 1831.
Munsey-Hopkins Genealogy, - Lowell.

IBROOK

RICHARD[1] IBROOK, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. 14 Nov. 1651, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

Children:
Rebecca, b. 1621; m. Rev. Peter Hobart, widower.
*Ellen, b. ; m. Capt. Joshua Hobart (Edmund). See HOBART.
Margaret, b. 1617; m. John Tower.

RICHARD[1] IBROOK was an early settler of Hingham. He had a grant of land in 1635 containing four acres on Broad Cove, adjoining lots owned by John Palmer, William Cockraine, and Rev. Peter Hobart. An island in the harbor was granted to him in 1647. During King Philip's War in 1675, many took refuge in his house which was fortified to resist Indian attacks.

Reference:
History of Hingham, - George Lincoln, 1893.

JAQUES

HENRY[1] JAQUES, wife Anne Knight (Dea. Richard)

B. of Stanton, Wilts, England. B.
M. 8 Oct. 1648, Newbury, Mass. D. 22 Feb. 1704/5, Newbury.
D. 24 Feb. 1686/7, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Children:
Henry, b. 30 Jul. 1649.
Mary, b. 12 Nov. 1651; d. 23 Oct. 1653.

Children of Henry[1] Jaques, continued:

Mary, b. 23 Oct. 1653; m. Richard Brown, 7 May 1674.
Hannah, b. ; m. Ephraim Plumer, 15 Jan. 1679.
Richard, b. 1658; m. Ruth Plumer, 18 Jan. 1681.
Stephen, b. 9 Sept. 1661; m. Deborah Plumer, 13 May 1684.
Sarah, b. 20 Mar. 1663; m. John Hale, 10 Oct. 1683.
Daniel, b. 20 Feb. 1666; m. Mary Williams, 20 Mar. 1692/3.
Elizabeth, b. 28 Oct. 1669.
*Ruth, b. 14 Apr. 1672; m. Stephen Emery (Ens. John). See EMERY.
Abigail, b. 11 Mar. 1673/4.

HENRY[1] JAQUES, whose occupation was carpenter, came to Newbury in 1640. His age at death was sixty-nine years. His will was presented in court on 8 March 1686/7, and administration was granted to his son, Stephen. This name is frequently written Jacques.

References:
Vital Records of Newbury, Mass.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
History of Newbury, - Coffin.

JENKINS

EDWARD[1] JENKINS, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. 1699, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

He m. 2. Mrs. Mary (Farnsworth) Ripley, 17 Jun. 1684, Hingham, Mass., dau. of Joseph Farnsworth, and wid. of Abraham Ripley.

Children: (Of first wife)
*Thomas, b. a 1653; m. Martha.
Mary, b. ; m. 1. Marmaduke Atkinson.
2. Robert Cooke.
Hannah, b. ; m. Thomas Turner.
Sarah, b. ; m. Bacon.

EDWARD[1] JENKINS built his house in Scituate at the corner of Kent street near the bridge. He was one of the Conihassett partners. This group of men purchased the land lying between Satuit Brook and Cohassett Harbor on 1 December 1646. The Indian name Conihassett means a fishing promontory. This tract of land includes part of the present towns of Abington and Hanover. Mr. Jenkins kept an ordinary for many years, receiving his first license in 1677. His will gives legacies to wife Mary; son Thomas; daughter Mary Cooke; and granddaughters, Hannah Turner, Mary Bacon, and Mary Jenkins.

Widow Mary Jenkins made her will, 26 January 1704/5, bequeathing to son Isaac Ripley, to Mary Wade and Rebecca Smith.

THOMAS[2] JENKINS, wife Martha

B. a 1653.
M. 1678.
D. 10 Nov. 1739, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:
Hannah, b. 1679.
Thomas, b. 1681.
*Edward, b. 3 Aug. 1683; m. *1. Martha Damon (Zachary).
2. Abigail Merritt (John, jr.).
Daniel, b. 1685.

EDWARD[3] JENKINS, wife Martha Damon (Zachary)

B. 3 Aug. 1683, Scituate, Mass. B. Jul. 1682, Scituate, Mass.
M. 6 Sept. 1705, Scituate, Mass. D. 28 Nov. 1727, Scituate, Mass.
D. He m. 2. Abigail Merritt (John, jr.)
R. Scituate, Mass. on 12 Sept. 1728, Scituate.

Children: (Of first wife, Martha)
Mary, b. 31 Jan. 1706; d. 16 Oct. 1716.
Thomas, b. 5 Mar. 1707; m. Sarah Bailey (John).
Anna, b. 13 Sept. 1708.
Samuel, b. 13 Aug. 1710.
Thankful, b. 17 May 1712; m. Thomas Orcutt, Jr.
Edward, b. 25 Nov. 1713.
David, b. 15 Mar. 1715; m. Elizabeth Merritt.
*Mary, b. 18 Sept. 1717; m. Peleg Bryant (Thomas). See BRYANT.
James, b. 15 Feb. 1718; m. Mary Vinal.
Martha, b. 15 Feb. 1724; m. Joseph Vinal.
Content, b. 10 Sept. 1726.
(Of second wife, Abigail)
Daniel, b. 9 Jun. 1729; m. Elizabeth Nichols.

References:
History of Scituate, - Deane.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Vital Records of Scituate, Mass.

JENKINS

PETER[1] JENKINS, wife Sarah p. Jones (Thomas)

B. a 1644.
M.
D. bef. 18 Aug. 1707. She m. 2. Jonathan Pease (John).
R. Rowley and Edgartown, Mass.

Children of Peter[1] Jenkins: (prob. incomplete)

*Sarah, b.	a 1675; m.	Joseph Ripley (Abraham). See RIPLEY.
Matthew, b.	a 1681; m.	Mary Gardner (Joseph).
Thomas, b.	a 1683; m.	1. Mary Sears (p. Alexander). 2. Mrs. Judith (Clark) Howe (Nathaniel), wid. of Israel Howe.
Joseph, b.	a 1685; m.	1. Hannah Marshall (John). 2. Elizabeth Dexter (p. Philip).

Reference:
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Banks.

JENNEY

JOHN[1] JENNEY, wife Sarah Carey

B. B.
M. 1 Nov. 1614, Leyden, Holland. D. 1655, Plymouth, Mass.
D. 1644, Plymouth, Mass.
R. Leyden, Holland; Plymouth, Mass.

Children:

A child, b. in Leyden; bur. 16 Jun. 1618.	
Samuel, b.	; m. Ann Lettice (Thomas).
Abigail, b.	; m. Henry Wood.
*Sarah, b.	; m. Thomas Pope. See POPE.
John, b.	; prob. d. bet. 1643-1654.
Susanna, b.	; m. Benjamin Bartlett.

JOHN[1] JENNEY, with wife and three children, Samuel, Abigail, and Sarah, came to New England in the Little James, landing at Plymouth in August 1623. He was with the Pilgrims in Leyden and was married there. His occupation was "brewer's man", and he was one of the few to be early styled "gentleman". A freeman in Plymouth in 1633, he paid the third largest tax in the town. He was one of a group of seven men chosen to lay out the highways and to select the locations for two meeting-houses. He was made Deacon of the church. John Jenney was Governor's Assistant for seven years, and was authorized to grant lands in Plymouth. In 1641-2, he was Deputy to the General Court. He erected and ran a grist mill, and took an active part in the trade and maritime interests of the colonists. His will, dated 28 December 1643, and that of his wife in 1654, testify to the position and wealth of the Jenney family.

Reference:
Descendants of Edward Small, - Underhill.
Families of Southeastern Mass., - Vol. 3, p. 1544, 1700.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 42, p. 45.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.

KNIGHT

DEA. RICHARD[1] KNIGHT, wife Agnes Coffey

B. a 1602, from Romsey, England. B.
M. D. 22 Mar. 1679, Newbury, Mass.
D. 4 Aug. 1683, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury and Salisbury, Mass.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Anthony Morse, 8 May 1660.
*Rebecca, b. 3 Mar. 1643; m. Abiel Somerby (Anthony). See SOMERBY.
Sarah, b. 23 Mar. 1647; m. John Kelley.
*Anne, b. ; m. Henry Jaques. See JAQUES.

RICHARD[1] KNIGHT came to Massachusetts on the James, arriving 5 April 1635, from Romsey, England. His occupation was tailor. He took the freeman's oath in Newbury on 5 March 1648, where he was a proprietor and a town officer. He removed to Salisbury, and there he became a deacon in the church.

Reference:
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., - Hoyt, 1902.

LANE

WILLIAM[1] LANE, wife Mary Brewer (Thomas)

B.
M. 21 Aug. 1656, Boston, Mass.
D. He m. 1. Mary.
R. Boston, Mass. She d. 22 May 1656, Boston.

Children: (Of first wife, Mary)
Samuel, b. 23 Nov. 1651; m. Mrs. Sarah (Foote) Dickinson (John).
John, b. 5 Feb. 1653.
Mary, b. 15 May 1656.
(Of second wife, Mary Brewer)
Sarah, b. 15 Jun. 1657.
*William, b. 1 Oct. 1659; m. Sarah Webster (Thomas).
Elizabeth, b. 3 Feb. 1661.
Thomas, b. 8 Mar. 1663.
Ebenezer, b. 27 Mar. 1666.

WILLIAM[1] LANE was a resident of Boston, Massachusetts, in 1651. There is a tradition that he came from Scotland. It is also said that he was a kinsman of William Lane of Dorchester, who came in 1635 from Norfolk, England, with his adult family. He was a cord-

wainer or shoemaker by trade, and an industrious and worthy citizen.

WILLIAM[2] LANE, wife Sarah Webster (Thomas)

B. 1 Oct. 1659, Boston, Mass. B. 22 Jan. 1661, Hampton, N. H.
M. 21 Jun. 1680. D. 6 Jan. 1745, Hampton, N. H.
D. 14 Feb. 1749, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children:
John, b. 17 Feb. 1685; m. Mary Libbey (Anthony).
Sarah, b. 6 Nov. 1688; m. William Berry (William).
Elizabeth, b. 12 Jul. 1691; m. Elias Critchett.
Abigail, b. 9 Dec. 1693; m. William Vittum.
*Joshua, b. 6 Jun. 1696; m. Bathsheba Robie (Samuel).
Samuel, b. 4 Aug. 1698; m. Elizabeth Blake (Philemon).
Thomas, b. 8 Jun. 1701; m. Elizabeth Bryant.

WILLIAM[2] LANE was a tailor by trade. He had a grant of ten acres from the town of Hampton, on which he built his house. Here he lived and reared his family, carrying on his trade successfully. Though not wealthy, he was in comfortable circumstances and a useful citizen. His name appears on the list of members of the Second church in Boston, 1 March 1681; and that of his wife, on 29 May following.

DEA. JOSHUA[3] LANE, wife Bathsheba Robie (Samuel)

B. 6 Jun. 1696, Hampton, N. H. B. 2 Aug. 1696, Hampton, N. H.
M. 24 Dec. 1717, Hampton, N. H. D. 13 Apr. 1765, Hampton, N. H.
D. 14 Jun. 1766, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton and Brentwood, N. H.

Children:
Samuel, b. 6 Oct. 1718; m. 1. Mary James (Benjamin).
2. Mrs. Rachel (Parsons) Colcord.
Mary, b. 7 Feb. 1720; m. 1. Jabez James (Benjamin).
2. Jonathan Shaw (Roger).
Joshua, b. 16 Mar. 1721; d. 30 May 1723.
William, b. 1 Jan. 1723; m. Rachel Ward (Thomas).
Josiah, b. 8 Jul. 1724; d. 22 Jul. 1729.
Joshua, b. 8 Jul. 1724; m. Ruth Batchelder (Samuel).
John, b. 14 Feb. 1726; m. 1. Hannah Dow (Samuel).
2. Hannah Tuck (Edward).
Sarah, b. 3 Dec. 1727; m. Jonathan Weare (John).
Bathsheba, b. 5 Jun. 1729; d. 5 Sept. 1757, unm.
Isaiah, b. 21 Dec. 1730; m. Sarah Perkins (Moses).
Jeremiah, b. 10 Mar. 1732; m. Mary Sanborn (Joseph).
Ebenezer, b. 28 Sept. 1733; m. Huldah Fogg (Samuel).

Children of Dea. Joshua[3] Lane, continued:
Abigail, b. 13 Nov. 1734; m. Thomas Berry.
Elizabeth, b. 25 May 1736; m. John Robie (Thomas).
Josiah, b. 19 May 1738; m. Betty Perkins (Moses).
*Anna, b. 24 Mar. 1741; m. Joseph Johnson (Joseph).
See JOHNSON.

Joshua Lane Memorial, - James P. Lane, 1835.

"Joshua Lane united with the church in Hampton, with his wife, 10 March 1718. At this time he signed an "Act of Consecration", which breathed the spirit of that earnest piety which was characteristic of him in all his subsequent life. Not long after uniting with the church he was chosen Deacon and held the office till death. In every relation of life his character was eminent for christian virtue. He was highly esteemed in the community and exerted a wide and salutary influence. He was specially happy in his family. His wife was a fit companion and help-meet, heartily and wisely aiding him in the training of their children to habits of industry and piety. His death was a sudden and unexpected event. A heavy thunderstorm had nearly passed over, when, on stepping to the front door of the house, he was instantly killed by lightning. This was about six o'clock in the afternoon, 14 June 1766. His wife had died 13 April 1765."

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Charles H. Pope, 1900.
Hampton Lane Family Memorial, - Jas. P. Lane, 1835.
Lane Families of Mass. Bay Colony, - Chapman and Fitts, 1891.
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.

LANGER

RICHARD[1] LANGER, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. Will, dated 20 Feb. 1659; pr. 2 May 1661.
R. Hingham, Mass.

Children, named in will:
Dinah, b.
Elizabeth, b.
*Margaret, b. ; m. Thomas Lincoln. See LINCOLN.

RICHARD[1] LANGER was probably a widower when he came to Hingham in 1636. He died there on the 25th of January 1660/1. In his will he left all his land in Hingham to his daughter Margaret's eldest son, Joshua Lincoln. He refers to his daughters, Dinah and Elizabeth, who should receive four shillings each from his daughter, Margaret, wife of Thomas Lincoln.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Charles H. Pope.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 10, p. 269; Vol. 31, p. 178.
History of Hingham, Mass., - Vol. 2, p. 422.

LARKIN

EDWARD[1] LARKIN, wife Joanna

B.
M.
D. a 1651.
R. Charlestown, Mass.

She m. 2. John Penticost.

Children:
*John, bp. 10 Jan. 1640; m. Joanna Hale (Robert).
Elizabeth, b. 5 Jul. 1641; m. John Newton, 1666.
Hannah, b. 16 Jan. 1643; m. John Newell, 1664/5.
Thomas, b. 18 Aug. 1644; m. 1. Hannah Remington, 1666.
2. Elizabeth Dowse, 1674.
Joanna, b. ; m. Moses Newton.
Sarah, b. 1 Jan. 1647; m. John Wheeler, 1663.

EDWARD[1] LARKIN, an inhabitant of Charlestown, Massachusetts, was admitted to the church on 23 July 1639. He took the freeman's oath, 13 May 1640. His occupation was turner and wheelmaker. His will was dated 15 July 1651, and was probated 6 February 1652.

JOHN[2] LARKIN, wife Joanna Hale (Robert)

Bp. 10 Jan. 1640, Charlestown.
M. 9 Nov. 1664, Charlestown.
D. 17 Dec. 1677/8, Charlestown.
R. Charlestown, Mass.

B. a 1647.
D. 18 Aug. 1694.
She m. 2. William Dodge (William) 25 May 1685.

Children:
Edward, b. 22 Feb. 1668/9; m. Mary Walker, 1 Nov. 1688.
John, b. 26 Dec. 1670; adm. 9 May 1698.
Joanna, b. 13 May 1673; d. 3 Jun. 1673.
Robert, b. 24 Apr. 1674.
*Joanna, b. 8 Mar. 1675/6; m. John Thorndike (Capt. Paul). See THORNDIKE. She m. 1. Joshua Dodge, who d. 15 Apr. 1692.
Sarah, bp. 2 Oct. 1677; m. David Fay.

References:
Charlestown Estates, - Wyman, 1879.
Lincoln, Pearce, and Other Families, - William E. Lincoln, 1930.

LINCOLN

THOMAS[1] LINCOLN, wife Margaret Langer (Richard)

B. of Wymondham, England. B.
M. D. 5 Mar. 1693/4, Hingham.
D. 16 Aug. 1692/3, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

Children:
Caleb, b. 8 Oct. 1643; d. y.
*Joshua, b. 3 May 1645; m. Deborah Hobart (Capt. Joshua).
Caleb, b. 3 May 1645; m. 1. Rachel Bate (James).
2. Hannah Jackson.
Susanna, b. 16 Aug. 1646; m. Joseph Barstow (William).
Mary, b. 10 Feb. 1647/8; m. Francis Barker (Robert).
Sarah, b. 29 Sept. 1650; m. Thomas Marsh (Thomas).
Thomas, b. 22 Dec. 1652; m. Sarah Lewis (James).
Daniel, b. 14 May 1654; d. y.
Elizabeth, b. 2 Dec. 1656; m. Daniel Lincoln (Samuel).
Ephraim, b. 1 Nov. 1659; d. y.
Ruth, b. 19 Nov. 1662; m. Samuel Gill (Thomas).

Eight families by the name of Lincoln came from Hingham, England, and vicinity to Hingham, Massachusetts, between 1630 and 1643/4. There were four Thomases, two Daniels, a Samuel, and a Stephen. The four Lincolns named Thomas can be distinguished by their occupations, a miller, a husbandman, a cooper, and a weaver. THOMAS[1] LINCOLN was the husbandman. He came to America with his brother, Stephen, who had the same occupation, in the ship Diligent, arriving on 10 August 1638. They were from Wymondham, Norfolk, England. Thomas Lincoln's name occurs frequently upon the early records of the town of Hingham. He was selectman in 1662, 1669, and 1672. His will, dated 24 May 1681, bequeathed to his wife Margaret; to daughters, Susanna Barstow, Mary Barker, Sarah Marsh, Elizabeth Lincoln, and Ruth Lincoln; and to sons, Joshua, Caleb, and Thomas.

JOSHUA[2] LINCOLN, wife Deborah Hobart (Capt. Joshua)

B. 3 May 1645, Hingham, Mass. Bp. 12 Sept. 1647, Hingham.
M. 20 Apr. 1666, Hingham, Mass. D. 29 Nov. 1684, Hingham, Mass.
D. 21 Apr. 1694, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

Children:
Peter, b. 6 Jun. 1667; d. y.
Joshua, b. 9 May 1669; m. 1. Mary.
2. Hannah Palmer (James).
Peter, b. 19 Jan. 1670/1; m. Ruth Beal (Caleb).

Children of Joshua[2] Lincoln, continued:

Jacob, b. 6 Mar. 1672/3; d. y.
Deborah, b. 31 Aug. 1674; m. John Lasell.
Margaret, b. 14 May 1677; d. y.
Caleb, b. 9 Oct. 1678; m. Margaret Leavitt (Josiah).
Jacob, b. 21 Mar. 1680/1; m. 1. Ruth Merritt.
2. Lydia Ward (Henry).
*Solomon, b. 25 Nov. 1682; m. 1. Hannah Stetson (Joseph).
2. Elizabeth Franklin, wid. of David.
Isaac, b. 14 Nov. 1684; d. y.

JOSHUA[2] LINCOLN resided on Fort Hill, having inherited his father's homestead. He was a carpenter by occupation. He served the town of Hingham as constable in 1672, and selectman in 1682 and 1691.

SOLOMON[3] LINCOLN, wife Hannah Stetson (Joseph)

B. 25 Nov. 1682, Hingham, Mass. B. Jun. 1682, Scituate, Mass.
M. 25 Apr. 1705, Scituate, Mass. D. 18 May 1740, Scituate, Mass.
D. Feb. 1763, Scituate, Mass. He m. 2. Mrs. Elizabeth (Aires) Franklin, 29 April 1742.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:

Hannah, b. 25 Jul. 1707; m. Matthew Stetson (Benjamin).
*Joshua, b. 8 Feb. 1711/2; m. Mercy Dwelley(John).
Isaac, b. 28 Feb. 1713; m. 1. Abigail Mellus.
2. Mary Neal.
Deborah, b. 29 Feb. 1716; m. Israel Turner (Philip).

JOSHUA[4] LINCOLN, wife Mercy Dwelley (John)

B. 8 Feb. 1711/2, Scituate, Mass. B. 24 Sept. 1714, Scituate, Mass.
M. 18 Feb. 1731, Scituate, Mass. D. 4 Sept. 1747, Scituate, Mass.
D. He m. 2. Huldah Palmer in 1750.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children: Born in Scituate.
(Of first wife, Mercy)
Hannah, b. 2 Dec. 1734.
Rachel, b. 2 Sept. 1736.
Mercy, b. 10 Mar. 1737.
Deborah, b. 12 Apr. 1740.
*Joshua, b. 14 Jan. 1742; m. Anna Bryant (Peleg).
Mary, b. 11 Apr. 1744.
(Of second wife, Huldah)
Huldah, b. 22 Mar. 1753.
Benjamin, b. 3 Aug. 1755.

JOSHUA[5] LINCOLN, wife Anna Bryant (Peleg)

B. 14 Jan. 1742, Scituate, Mass. Bp. 3 Apr. 1748, Scituate, Mass.
M. 8 Jan. 1767, Scituate, Mass. D.
D. Estate settlement, 31 Jul. 1823.
R. Appleton, Me.

Children, named in estate settlement:
*Peleg, b. 1775; m. 1. Martha Pease (Prince).
*2. Elizabeth Twombly (Paul).
Edward, b. ; m. Margaret Miller.
Lemuel, b. ; m. Sarah Wharton.
Dwelley, b. 17 Oct. 1778; m. Lucy Page.
Anna, b. ; m. 1. Banning Pease (Prince).
2. Levi Irish (Ichabod).
Mercy, b. ; m. 1. Samuel Tuck, 30 Jun. 1811.
2. Hilt.
Mary, b. ; m. John Harkness, 5 Feb. 1815.

JOSHUA[5] LINCOLN was granted seventy-five acres of land in the Plantation of Appleton by the Twenty Associates, after producing satisfactory evidence of having performed the conditions of a settler. This land was the southeast part of Lot #10, and the deed was dated, 20 August 1805. He had been permitted to settle in Appleton on 12 October 1803.

A Knox County deed (Book 12, page 77), by Joshua Lincoln, names his "loving son, Peleg Lincoln". In the estate settlement, 31 July 1823, the following heirs acknowledge receiving amounts paid to them by Peleg Lincoln: Edward, Lemuel, and Dwelley Lincoln, Anna Irish, Mercy Tuck, and Mary Harkness.

PELEG[6] LINCOLN, wife Elizabeth Twombly (Paul)

B. 1775, Bristol, Me.
M. 31 Oct. 1805, Bristol, Me.
D. He m. 1. Martha Pease
R. Appleton, Me. (Prince, Sr.).

Children: (Of first wife, Martha)
Martha, b. 8 Jan. 1800; m. Henry Meservey, 29 Nov. 1821.
(Of second wife, Elizabeth)
*Elizabeth, b. 18 Feb. 1808; m. Levi Johnson (Levi). See JOHNSON.
Anne, b. 27 Apr. 1809; m. Foster Bickford, 4 Jul. 1842.
Calvin Paul, b. 1815; m. Irene Robbins (John), 25 Dec. 1834.
Lucinda, b. 22 Dec. 1816; m. Samuel Ripley, 15 Dec. 1845.
John, b. ; m. Sarah Peary, 5 Sept. 1830, Hope, Me.

16 April 1805, PELEG[6] LINCOLN received a quitclaim deed from his father, Joshua Lincoln, for one hundred acres of land on Appleton Ridge, for which he paid one hundred dollars, being the back part of Lot #10. On the same date, the following was recorded: Joshua Lincoln and Anna his wife, of Appleton Ridge, Lincoln County, yeoman, in consideration of the services done by him, and the love, good will, and affection which I do bear to my loving son, Peleg Lincoln, of the same plantation and county, yeoman, do give, grant, and sell to him one-half the front lot of #10 which I now live upon, with one-half the buildings now standing thereon, containing one hundred and five acres, to his proper use and benefit, free and clear from me or my heirs.

In 1830, Appleton voted to build a circular pound on Peleg Lincoln's ledge, forty feet in diameter, with good "gait" and capstone, and provided with a sufficient lock. Peleg Lincoln was usually keeper of this pound. The foundation of the pound can still be seen.

References:
History of Hingham, Mass., - Vol. 3.
Vital Records, Scituate, Mass.
Descendants of Cornet Robert Stetson, - Oscar F. Stetson, 1933.
Lincolns of N. E., - mms. by Waldo Lincoln, p. 208, p. 351.
(In N. E. Library, Boston, Mass.)
Lincoln, Pearce, Porter, Ayer, - William E. Lincoln, 1938.
Vital Records, Bristol and Searsmont, Me.
Vital Records of Appleton and Hope, Me.
Genealogical Advertiser, - Vol. 6, p. 66.
Registry of Deeds, Knox County, Me., - Vol. 12, p. 77.
Town Records, Appleton, Me.

LONGFELLOW

WILLIAM[1] LONGFELLOW, wife Anne Sewell (Henry)

Bp. 20 Oct. 1650/1, Yorkshire, Eng. B. 3 Sept. 1662.
M. 10 Nov. 1678, Newbury, Mass. D. 18 Dec. 1706, Newbury.
D. Jul. 1690, drowned at Anticosti, Cape Breton. She m. 2. Henry Short, on 11 May 1692, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Children:
William, b. 25 Nov. 1679. (no record)
Stephen, b. 10 Jan. 1681; d. 13 Nov. 1683.
Anne, b. 3 Oct. 1683; m. Abraham Adams (Abraham).
Stephen, b. 22 Sept. 1685; m. Abigail Thompson (Rev. Edward).
Elizabeth, b. 3 Jul. 1688; m. Benjamin Woodman (Joshua).
*Nathan, b. 5 Feb. 1690; m. Mary Green (Capt. Jacob).
(Of second husband, Henry Short, surname Short.)
Jane, b. 4 Mar. 1693.
Samuel, b. 18 Nov. 1694; d. y.

Children of William[1] Longfellow, continued:

(Of second husband, Henry Short)

Mehitable, b. 12 Jan. 1696.
Samuel, b. 22 Feb. 1699.
Hannah, b. 2 Mar. 1701.
Joseph, b. 8 Apr. 1702.

ENSIGN WILLIAM[1] LONGFELLOW was baptized 20 October 1650, at Guiseley, Hampshire, England. He came in his youth to Newbury, Massachusetts. He was ensign of the Newbury Company that went with Sir William Phips against Quebec, and was drowned with nine others off Anticosta in 1690 in a violent storm on their return. The following is an extract from the report by William Phips of the expedition against Quebec: "I set saile from New England, March 1690, with seaven hundred men and seaven saile of ships, and we reduced Arcaddy. With 2300 men and with 30 saile of ships, I sailed August 10, 1690, for Quebeck. Contrary winds delayed our arrival till October. I brought the ships within Musquett shot, we fired and dismounted severall of their best cannon, so that the city must have been taken in two or three daies but small pox and the feavour broke out, and the weather grew so extream cold that no further progress could be made therein, so I returned to New England. (signed) William Phips."

NATHAN[2] LONGFELLOW, wife Mary Green (Capt. Jacob)

B. 5 Feb. 1690, Newbury, Mass.
M. 28 May 1713, Hampton Falls.
D. 15 Jan. 1731, Hampton Falls.
R. Hampton Falls and Nottingham, N. H.

B. 17 Apr. 1693, Hampton, N. H.
D. a 1741.
She m. 2. Joseph Macrest, bef. 1734.

Children:

*Jonathan, b. 23 May 1714; m. Mercy Clark (Henry).
Samuel, b. 8 May 1716; d. 22 May 1716.
Anne, b. 2 Aug. 1719; m. Neremiah Brown (William).
Jacob, b. 20 July 1722.
Sewell, b. 6 Oct. 1724; d. 1734.
Abigail, b. 5 Feb. 1726/7; m. Benjamin Brown (Benjamin).
Nathan, b. 8 Jun. 1729; m. Susan Eli.
Green, b. 3 Apr. 1731; m. Abigail Prescott (Benjamin).

JONATHAN[3] LONGFELLOW, wife Mercy Clark (Henry)

B. 23 May 1714, Nottingham, N. H.
M. 28 Oct. 1731, Hampton Falls, N. H.
D. Will, 11 Nov. 1775; prob. 4 Jun. 1786, Machias, Me.
R. Nottingham (Deerfield), Rye, N. H., 1761; Cornwallis, N. S., 1764; Machias, Me., 1765.

B. 26 Dec. 1714.
D. 20 Aug. 1797, Cornwallis, N. S.

Children of Jonathan[3] Longfellow:

Stephen, b. 19 Jul. 1733.
Mary, b. 15 Jun. 1735; m. Nathaniel Batchelder (Stephen).
*Jacob, b. 6 Nov. 1737; m. Mercy Page (Capt. Samuel).
Sarah, b. 15 Nov. 1739; m. Joseph Cilley (Joseph).
Elizabeth, b. 1741; m. John Whidden.
Nathan, b. 30 Dec. 1743; m. Margaret Bigelow (Isaac).
Anna, b. 15 Oct. 1745; d. y.
Hannah, b. 1 Dec. 1747; m. John English.
Daniel, b. 16 Dec. 1749; drowned young.
David, b. 16 Dec. 1751; m. Olive Gooch.
Enoch, b. 14 Aug. 1753; d. y.
Jonathan, b. 28 Apr. 1756; d. 1765.

Letters by John Scales, - (Dover, N. H., Hist. Soc.)

"Judge Jonathan[3] Longfellow, with son Jacob, removed from Hampton Falls to Nottingham, New Hampshire, the part that later became Deerfield. There he built a Garrison house. He bought and sold much land, as is evidenced by many land deeds; and it is said that he also owned and sometimes sold slaves. In 1761, he removed to Rye, New Hampshire, and three years later to Cornwallis, Nova Scotia. The following year he went to Machias, Maine. In 1766, he built a house there, which was afterwards his homestead and a tavern. He was appointed the first Justice of the Peace east of the Penobscot River, and was a useful, honored citizen."

JACOB[4] LONGFELLOW, wife Mercy Page (Samuel)

B. 6 Nov. 1737, Hampton Falls, N. H. B. 30 Mar. 1739, Kensington.
M. 3 Apr. 1760, Kensington, N. H. D.
D. Bet. 1777-17 Dec. 1781.
R. Deerfield and Newmarket, N. H.

Probable Children:

Mary (Polly), b. ; m. William White, Newmarket.
Elizabeth, b. 15 Oct. 1763; m. Joshua Johnson (Dea. Joseph). She b. in Deerfield, N. H.; m. in Readfield, Me., 1790.
Jonathan, b. ; m. Eunice Hill (Gen. James), Newfields, N. H.
*Mercy, b. a 1770; m. Levi Johnson (Dea. Joseph), Readfield, Me. See JOHNSON. m. 19 Sept. 1793, in Readfield, Me.
Abigail, b. ; m. Sylvester Roulstone, Hallowell, Me.

References:

Vital Records, Newbury, Mass.
Bassett-Preston Ancestry, - Belle Preston, 1930.
Smith-Forshee Families, - Smith.
History of Winthrop, Me., - Stackpole.
Nathan Longfellow's Will, - N. H. Wills, - Vol. 2, p. 383.

References, continued:

History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.
History of Hampton Falls, N. H.
History of Machias, Me., - Drisko.
Vital Records of Hampton Falls, N. H.
Bangor Historical Magazine, - Vol. 7, p. 101, J. W. Porter, 1892.
Wayfarer Papers (Maine Hist. Library, Portland, Me.)

For information regarding the family of JACOB[4] and Mercy (Page) Longfellow, see the following with footnote references.

JACOB[4] and Mercy (Page) Longfellow

There are no New Hampshire vital records listing the children of Jacob and Mercy (Page) Longfellow. However, land evidences and printed family records seem to furnish conclusive data regarding this Longfellow family of Deerfield and Newmarket, New Hampshire. The following is offered.

JACOB[4] LONGFELLOW, son of Jonathan[3], was born 6 November 1737, in Hampton Falls, New Hampshire.[1.] He removed with his father, Jonathan, after 1741, to Nottingham, New Hampshire, when the latter, following the division of his mother's property, settled there.[2.] Deerfield, a part of Nottingham, was separated in 1766. It was in this section that Jonathan Longfellow built a garrison house and there resided.

Jacob was a soldier, as was his father, engaged in fighting the Indians; and when a young man, he became a Captain in the town Militia.[3.] He bought land in Deerfield from his father on 6 February 1759.[4.] He married, 3 April 1760, Mercy Page in Kensington, New Hampshire.[5.] He purchased more land in Deerfield in 1760 and 1762.[6.] He was moderator at the first town meeting, 17 March 1767; helped to build the first church and to hire the minister; and was selectman several times.[7.] His principal occupation was surveyor of timber lands and lots in Deerfield, and the laying out of highways in the new town.

Jonathan Longfellow left New Hampshire to go to Nova Scotia and Machias, Maine, in 1765. The records state that his married children, Mary Batchelder, Jacob Longfellow, and Sarah Cilley remained in New Hampshire.[8.]

1. Hampton Falls Church Records.
2. Exeter News Letter, - 2 Feb. 1912, by Franklin B. Sanborn.
3. Letters by John Scales.
4. N. H. Land Deeds, - Vol. 63, p. 139.
5. Vital Records, Kensington, N. H.
6. N. H. Land Deeds, - Vol. 84, p. 121; Vol. 87, p. 86.
7. Town Records, Deerfield, N. H.
8. Machias Memorial, - Printed by C. O. Furbush, 1863.

In 1774, Jacob sold property in Deerfield, with Mercy, his wife, relinquishing her right of dower and power of thirds. [9] He may have lived for a while in Kensington, New Hampshire, as he and his wife owned property there. Betty, a daughter of Jacob Longfellow, was baptized in the Congregational Church, 30 June 1776, in Kensington. [10] During this year, Jacob signed the Association Test in Deerfield. [11] When Jonathan Longfellow made his will in Machias, Maine, dated 11 November 1775, he mentions "my well beloved son, Jacob". [12]

In 1777, Jacob was of Newmarket, New Hampshire, when he bought and sold more land. [13] Apparently he and his wife were proprietors of the tavern there. His death must have occurred about this time. His tax in Deerfield was abated and the rates taken off for the remainder of the year. [14] It is possible he was engaged in military activities.

On 17 December 1781, the selectmen of Newmarket adjourned for refreshment at the tavern of Widow Longfellow. [15] Polly Longfellow and William White, both of Newmarket, were married 5 October in 1784, [16] and apparently helped run the tavern.

In 1783, Mercy Longfellow, widow and spinster of Newmarket, bought buildings and land from Thomas Perkins. [17] It is possible that Mercy (Page) Longfellow was dead by 1784, for in that year, the selectmen of Newmarket were indebted one pound for "vittles and drink" to William and Mary White for expenses incurred at the tavern. [18]

In 1791, a Jonathan Longfellow of Newmarket bought property of William and Mary White. [19] In 1795 and 1797, he was approbated as innholder in Newmarket. [20] Jonathan Longfellow married Eunice Hill, daughter of Gen. James Hill of Newfields, [21] New Hampshire, a town adjacent to Newmarket. In Stratham, another adjacent town, a Mercy Longfellow joined the church in 1791. [22]

Jonathan and Eunice Longfellow bought a houselot and wharf in Hallowell, Maine, on 26 July 1798. The deed stated that Jonathan Longfellow was from Newmarket, New Hampshire, Rockingham

9. N. H. Land Deeds, - Vol. 107, p. 121, 11 Aug. 1774.
10. Kensington, N. H., Congregational Church Record.
11. N. H. Rev. Doc., - Vol. 30, p. 141.
12. Washington County, Me., Probate Record.
13. N. H. Land Deeds, - Vol. 113, p. 238; Vol. 110, p. 263.
14. Town Records, Newmarket, N. H.
15. Town Record, Newmarket, N. H.
16. Vital Town Records, Newmarket, N. H.
17. N. H. Land Deed, - Vol. 116, p. 111.
18. Town Record, Newmarket, N. H.
19. N. H. Land Deed, - Vol. 130, p. 186.
20. N. H. Town Record, Newmarket, - Vol. 2, p. 107, 159.
21. History of Newfields, N. H., - Fitts.
22. Stratham, N. H., Church Records.

County.[23] He and his wife removed to Hallowell. In 1803, he sold his Newmarket property to Francis Durgin, and took a mortgage on same- "seven acres with buildings thereon, the same that Jonathan Longfellow and Mary White conveyed by their deed dated 10 June 1803".[24] At this time, Jonathan was living in Hallowell, Maine. From the vital records of Hallowell, Maine:

A child of Jonathan Longfellow, died February 1803.

A child of Jonathan Longfellow, died December 1807, age 2. Jonathan died in Gardiner, Maine, 6 April 1812. Robert Page, a brother of Mercy (Page) Longfellow, was administrator of his estate 11 December 1814.[25] Notes of Joshua and of Levi Johnson were mentioned in the settlement. The widow Eunice married second, 25 December 1816/7, David Smiley of Gardiner, Maine,[26] son of Hugh and Mary Smiley of Windham, Maine, whose first wife was Frances Lovejoy. Eunice (Hill) (Longfellow) Smiley died in Bangor, Maine, 4 May 1840, age 71.[27]

Two brothers of Mercy (Page) Longfellow, Simon and Robert Page, settled in Winthrop, Maine, in 1783.[28] About 1785, the family of Joseph Johnson, of Brentwood, New Hampshire, settled in Readfield, Maine, then a part of Winthrop. Two Johnson sons married Longfellow girls. Joshua Johnson married Elizabeth Longfellow in 1790; and Levi Johnson married Mercy Longfellow,[29] 19 September 1793, both of Readfield. Elizabeth (Longfellow) Johnson lived and died in Vienna, Maine. The vital records give this account: Elizabeth Longfellow, wife of Joshua Johnson, was born in Deerfield, New Hampshire, 15 October 1763. She died 2 January 1838, in Vienna, Maine.[30] Listed among her eight children was a son, Jacob, and a daughter, Mercy. Levi and Mercy (Longfellow) Johnson also had a daughter, Mercy. Levi died in 1814, and Mercy died 18 March 1850, age 80, in Brownville, Maine.[31]

The Hallowell Vital Records give this record--Abigail Longfellow and Sylvester Roulstone, married 24 October 1808, both of Newmarket, New Hampshire.

It seems quite probable that Elizabeth, Mercy, and Abigail were sisters of Jonathan Longfellow of Newmarket and Hallowell; and after the deaths of their parents in Newmarket, they came to the vicinity of Winthrop, Maine, perhaps to live near or with the families of their uncles, Simon and Robert Page. Another sister, Mary (Longfellow)

---

23. Kennebec County Deed, Augusta, Me.
24. N. H. Deeds, - Vol. 163, p. 186.
25. Kennebec County, Probate Record, Augusta, Me.
26. Vital Records, Gardiner, Me.
27. Vital Records, Bangor, Me.
28. History of Winthrop, Me., - Stackpole.
29. Vital Records, Readfield, Me.
30. Vital Records, Vienna, Me.
31. Vital Records, Brownville, Me.

White, remained in New Hampshire. This family of Newmarket, New Hampshire, seems to have been the only one named Longfellow in southern New Hampshire during the Revolutionary period.

LOW

THOMAS[1] LOW, wife Margaret Todd (Ananias)

B. a 1605, Suffolk, Eng. Bp. 23 Nov. 1597, Boxford, Eng.
M. 22 Jun. 1630, Polstead, Eng. D.
D. 8 Sept. 1677, Ipswich, Mass. He m. 2. Susanna.
R. Ipswich, Mass. (Chebacco Parish)

Children:
Thomas, b. a 1631/2; m. Martha Boreman (Thomas).
Margaret, b. ; m. Daniel Davisson, 8 Apr. 1657.
*John, b. a 1635; m. 1. Sarah Thorndike (John).
*2. Dorcas.
Sarah, b. a 1637; m. Joseph Safford.

The Low genealogy does not give positive proof of the paternal origin of THOMAS[1] LOW of Ipswich, Massachusetts, but fairly extensive research in English parish registers appears to provide significant data. The author believes that Thomas Low came to America in connection with the immigration of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, who sailed from Gravesend, England, 1 June 1636, and arrived in Massachusetts Bay in the following November. He believes that Susanna, mentioned in the will of 1677, was a second wife. Essex County depositions suggest the ages of the father and his children.

JOHN[2] LOW, wife Dorcas

B. a 1635.
M. a 1667, Ipswich, Mass.
D. 29 Nov. 1695, Ipswich, Mass. He m. 1. Sarah Thorndike, dau. of
R. Ipswich, Mass. John, 10 Dec. 1661, Ipswich.

Children: (Of first wife, Sarah)
John, b. 24 Apr. 1665.
(Of second wife, Dorcas)
Elizabeth, b. 18 Oct. 1667.
Margaret, b. 26 Jan. 1669.
John, b. 1 Jul. 1670.
Dorcas, b. 1674.
Martha, b. Sept. 1679.
Joseph, b. 18 May 1681.
*Alice, b. 19 Nov. 1686; m. Joshua Elwell (Isaac). See ELWELL.

Reference:
Low Genealogy, - William G. Low, 1928.

MCLAUGHLIN

JOHN[1] MCLAUGHLIN, wife Mary

B. B.
M. D. Will, 18 Sept. 1784.
D.
R. Londonderry and Bedford, N. H.

Children:
John, b. 1720; m. Jannet Taggart (Patrick).
Isabella, b.
Rosanna, b.
Mary, b. ; m. 1. Adams.
2. David Cochran.
3. Thomas Simpson (Andrew), 5 Mar. 1754.
*Thomas, b. a 1735; m. Margaret Ayers (William).

JOHN[1] MCLAUGHLIN, and wife Mary, of Scotch ancestry emigrated from northern Ireland to Massachusetts before 1730. They went first to Londonderry, New Hampshire, and from there to the early settlement in Bedford. His name, as well as that of his son John, is on the petition for incorporation, 10 May 1750. He served as the first town clerk of Bedford in 1750 and 1751. The names of John and Mary McLaughlin are on a deed dated 22 October 1730, for the sale of land in Londonderry, where both were residents at that time. (See Appendix for the will of Mary McLaughlin.)

CAPT. THOMAS[2] MCLAUGHLIN,
wife Margaret Ayers (William)

B. a 1733, in Londonderry, N. H.
M.
D. 1820, Madison, Me.
R. Bedford and Francestown, N. H.; Tower Hill, St. Davids, N. B., Can.; Madison, Me.

Children: (perhaps others)
Thomas, b. 12 Apr. 1770.
Robert, b. 12 Oct. 1771; m. p. Elisabeth Stevens.
Joseph, b. 20 Apr. 1773.
Elizabeth, b. 16 May 1775; m. William Scott.
*James, b. 5 Oct. 1777; m. *1. (name unknown)
2. Abigail Stewart.
Laughlin, b. 19 Sept. 1779.

Children of Capt. Thomas[2] McLaughlin, continued:
Anna, b. ; m. Barney McCann.
Zachariah, b.

THOMAS[2] MCLAUGHLIN served as an Ensign in Canada in 1754 from Bedford, New Hampshire. His first three children were born in that town. In 1774, he removed to Francestown, where the births of three more children are recorded. At the town meeting, 18 March 1776, "John Dickey, James Fisher, and Thomas McLaughlin, three sturdy Scotchmen, were appointed a Committee of Safety or Inspection". He was selectman in 1776 and 1781. He continued his military service in the Revolutionary War, as a Lieutenant at Bunker Hill and as a Captain thereafter until he was honorably discharged.

About 1784, Captain McLaughlin became associated with the Cape Ann Association, a group of men who wished to take up land grants in the Passamaquoddy region along the St. Croix River in New Brunswick, Canada. Shortly after, he removed his family to this area, probably attracted by the wealth of the forest and the fertility of the soil, and perhaps for the sake of living under a settled government. The McLaughlin family drew land lots at several different times, and when new grants were made in 1797 and 1810 in Charlotte county, the names of Thomas, Sr., Thomas, Jr., John, Joseph, James, Laughlin, Robert, and Zachariah are found. These lands are located in the vicinity of Tower Hill, St. David's Parish, near St. Stephens.

It is possible that other children, in addition to those listed above, were born to Thomas and Margaret McLaughlin at Tower Hill. The family was composed of sturdy pioneers who knew how to wrest a livelihood from the forests and streams. They could build their own houses and mills, till the land to produce their foodstuff, raise sheep and cattle, and spin the yarn and weave the cloth for their clothing. In other words, they were completely independent and self-sufficient.

Thomas McLaughlin, Sr. removed from New Brunswick to Maine, where he had relatives living in the town of Madison. A married nephew, James McLaughlin, with his wife and family resided there. In a deposition Captain McLaughlin made on 21 April 1818, he states that his age is eighty-five years and that he was born in Londonderry, New Hampshire. He died in Madison, Maine, in the year of 1820. (See pension application of Thomas McLaughlin in Appendix.)

JAMES[3] MCLAUGHLIN, wife (name unknown)

B. 5 Oct. 1777, Francestown, N. H.
M.
D. a 1860, Tower Hill, N. B., Canada.
R. Tower Hill, N. B., Canada. He m. 2. Abigail Stewart.

Children: (Of first wife)
Hannah, b. ; m. Jeremiah McLaughlin.
*Jannet, b. 6 Apr. 1804; m. Walter Towers (William). See TOWERS.

Children of James[3] McLaughlin, continued:
Margaret, b. ; m. Walden.
(Of second wife)
Mary, b. ; m. Stephen McLaughlin.
Lucy, b. ; m. Munson.
Maria, b. ; m. Scott.
Fannie, b. a 1814; m. Jeremiah McLaughlin, as second wife.

References:
History of Bedford, N.H., - Woodbury, Savage, Patten, 1851.
History of Francestown, N.H., - Cochrane and Wood, 1895.
N.H. Province Deeds, - Vol. 19, p. 130.
Moore-Hitchings-Livingstone, - John Eliott Moore, 1898.
Dept. of Lands and Mines, Fredericton, N.B., Canada.
New Hampshire Revolutionary Rolls.
Obituary, Portland Advertiser, 23 Sept. 1820.
Memorial of James[3] McLaughlin. (See Appendix.)

MARCHANT

JOHN[2] MARCHANT, wife (name unknown)

B. a 1625.
M.
D.
R. Yarmouth and Edgartown, Mass.

Children:
Mary, b. 20 May 1648.
*Abishai, b. 10 Jan. 1650/1; m. Mary Taylor (Richard).
John, b. a 1653; bur. 19 Jun. 1672.
Charles, b. a 1655.
Christopher, b. a 1658.
*Sarah, b. a 1661; m. *1. Richard Arey (Richard), a 1677. See AREY.
2. Thomas Harlock (Thomas), 16 Nov. 1696.
Joseph, b. 1666; m. Ann.

The father of JOHN[2] MARCHANT also named John, was admitted an inhabitant of Newport, Rhode Island, 2 June 1638. The following year he removed to Braintree, where he and another were granted eight acres of land. He brought with him a wife Sarah and a son. The wife Sarah died there on 3 December 1638. John[1] Marchant, Sr. was next in Watertown in 1642 and 1645. From here, he removed to Yarmouth before 1648; the year he was chosen constable for the town. He probably died prior to 1670, when his son John[2] was promoted from Ensign to Lieutenant and is called "Senior". John[2] Marchant continued to reside in Yarmouth and was there in 1679. His wife's

name is unknown, but his children are recorded there. He received a grant of land in Edgartown, Marthas Vineyard, in 1682, and probably went there to live. The date of his death is unknown but seems to be some time before 1693.

ABISHAI[3] MARCHANT, wife Mary Taylor (Richard)

B. 10 Jan. 1650/1, Yarmouth. B. a 1649, Yarmouth, Mass.
M. a 1673, Yarmouth, Mass. D. 1 Feb. 1717/8, Yarmouth.
D.
R. Yarmouth and Edgartown, Mass.

Children:
Samuel, b. a 1673; bur. 8 Aug. 1676.
Jabez, b. a 1675; bur. 21 Aug. 1676.
Hannah, b. a 1677; unm. in 1710.
*John, b. 1679; m. 1. Hepsibah Huxford (Samuel).
*2. Elizabeth Daggett (Joseph).
Elizabeth, b. 1681; m. Thomas Wheldon.
Samuel, b. a 1683; m. Joanna.
Ebenezer, b. a 1685; m. Mrs. Bethia (Day) Willett.

JOHN[4] MARCHANT, wife Elizabeth Daggett (Joseph)

B. 1679/80, Yarmouth, Mass. B. 1692, Tisbury, Mass.
M. a 1721. D. 1764, Edgartown, Mass.
D. Feb. 1767, Edgartown, Mass. He m. 1. Hepsibah Huxford, a 1706.
R. Edgartown, Mass.

Children: (Of first wife, Hepsibah)
John, b. 1707; m. Miriam Cleveland (Ebenezer).
Elizabeth, b. 1708; m. 1. Abraham Ripley (Joseph), a 1726.
2. Enoch Norton (Joseph), 26 Oct. 1748.
Gamaliel, b. a 1710; d. s. p. aft. 1737.
Huxford, b. 1712; m. 1. Sarah Butler (Henry), a 1740.
2. Isabel Ward (Gov. Richard).
Naomi, b. 1714; m. Seth Dunham (Gershom).
Thankful, b. 1716; m. Nicholas Butler (John).
Ebenezer, b. a 1718; drowned 14 May 1722.
Cornelius, b. 1720; m. 1. Mary Pease (Benjamin), 10 Aug. 1737.
2. Anna Harper (John).
(Of second wife, Elizabeth)
Benjamin, b. a 1721; m. Rebecca Folger, 9 Aug. 1742.
Silas, b. 1723; m. Hepsibah Jones, 17 Mar. 1747.
Ruth, b. a 1727; m. Thomas White, int. 2 Sept. 1754.
*Martha, b. 1732; m. Prince Pease (John). See PEASE.
Mary, b. 1735; m. Thomas Rand (Caleb).

Children of John[4] Marchant, continued:
Abishai, b. 1738; m. 1. Susanna Harper (John), a 1768.
2. Mrs. Jane (Osborn) Weeks (Samuel) 1790.
3. Mrs. Deborah Dunham, 25 Jun. 1803.

Reference:
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Banks.

MARSHALL

THOMAS[1] MARSHALL, wife Anna

B.
M.
D.
R. Ipswich, Mass.

Children:
Thomas, b. 26 Dec. 1678.
*Anna, b. 17 Aug. 1680; m. Samuel Page (Francis). See PAGE.
Abial, b. 3 Jul. 1682.

References:
Vital Records of Ipswich, Mass.
History of Ipswich, Mass., - Thomas F. Waters, 1905.

MARTIN

WILLIAM[1] MARTIN, wife Mary Burns (Joseph)

B.
M.
D. adm. 20 Sept. 1791, Bristol, Me.
R. Bristol, Me.

B. 30 Aug. 1735.
D. 8 Nov. 1828, Bristol, Me.

Children:
*Margaret, b. 11 Apr. 1760; m. Joseph Butler (Phinehas). See BUTLER.
Mary, b. 22 Oct. 1762.
William, b. 24 Nov. 1764; m. 1. Abigail Osier.
2. Lucy Collamore.
Elizabeth, b. 3 Apr. 1766.
Lettice Wilson, b. 22 May 1769.
Charles Stuart, b. 17 Oct. 1772.
John, b. 23 Aug. 1774; m. 1. Anna Bryant.
2. Hannah Cudworth.
Sarah, b. 12 Sept. 1776.

Reference:
Vital Records, Old Bristol and Nobleboro, Me.

MASON

JOHN[1] MASON, wife Elizabeth Ward (Thomas)

B. a 1653.
M. 11 Jul. 1672, Hampton, N. H.
D. 29 Feb. 1696, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

B. 10 Dec. 1651, Hampton, N. H.
D. 21 May 1697, Hampton, N. H.

Children:
*Elizabeth, b. 5 May 1674; m. James Johnson (James). See JOHNSON.
Margaret, b. 28 Apr. 1676; d. 29 Oct. 1694.
John, b. 30 Jan. 1678; m. Mercy. R. Stratham, N. H.
Francis, b. ; m. Mary Edmunds (Thomas).
Mary, b. ; m. Caleb Clough.
Hannah, b. ; m.
Catherine, b. 19 Sept. 1687; m. John Edmunds (Thomas).
Esther, b.
Joseph, b. a 1693; m. Mary Drisco (Timothy).
Benjamin, b. a 1696; m. Jean Masury (Edward).

JOHN[1] MASON, deputy marshall in 1684 in Hampton, served as juryman in 1684 and in 1694. He was licensed to sell beer and cider in 1694, and he was constable in 1695. His widow, Elizabeth, was killed by a horse she was trying to catch on 21 May 1697. Her brother-in-law, Joseph Swett, took charge of the children. Son John was administrator on 18 May 1698. Division was made to all children but one.

References:
Genealogical History of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.

MAYHEW

GOV. THOMAS[1] MAYHEW, wife Mrs. Jane Paine

Bp. 1 Apr. 1593, Tisbury, Eng.
M. a 1634, England.
D. 25 Mar. 1682, Edgartown.
R. Medford, Watertown, Marthas Vineyard, Mass.

She m. 1. Thomas Paine, London, Eng.
He m. 1. (name unknown).

Children: (Of first wife)
Thomas, b. a 1620/1; m. Jane Paine (Thomas).

Children of Gov. Thomas[1] Mayhew, continued:
(Of second wife, Jane)
*Hannah, b. 15 Jun. 1635; m. Thomas Daggett (John).
See DAGGETT.
Bethiah, b. 6 Dec. 1636; m. 1. Thomas Harlock.
2. Richard Way, 1675.
Mary, b. 14 Jan. 1639/40; prob. d. y.
Martha, b. a 1642; m. Thomas Tupper, 27 Dec. 1661.

THOMAS[1] MAYHEW came to Medford, Massachusetts, about 1630, to act as a business representative of a London merchant. Here he was admitted freeman on 14 May 1634. He built a successful mill at this time for his employer, and was chosen in 1636 to be Representative to the General Court, a position he occupied until he removed to the Vineyard. About 1639, he removed to Watertown where, although active in civil affairs, he suffered financial reverses. He built the first bridge across the Charles River in 1641. About this time, he acquired the islands of Nantucket and Marthas Vineyard, but continued to remain in Massachusetts for four more years. The first documented record of his residence on the Island is 23 November 1647. His government of the Vineyard is fully documented in Charles E. Banks' two volume "History of Marthas Vineyard", published in 1911.

Reference:
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Banks.

MERRITT

HENRY[1] MERRITT, wife (name unknown)

B. 1590, Kent Co., Eng.
M.
D. 30 Nov. 1653, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:
Henry, b.
John, b. ; m.
*Katherine, b. ; m. John Damon. See DAMON.

HENRY[1] MERRITT was an early planter of Scituate, though not a freeman until 1638. There is a deed in the Colony records, dated 1628, from Henry Merritt to Nathaniel Tilden, conveying planting lands on the Third Cliff. He was one of the Conihassett partners, and a town officer in 1642.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
History of Scituate, - Deane.

MILLER

RICHARD[1] MILLER, wife Grace

B. a 1649.
M.
D. 8 Oct. 1692, Kittery, Me.
R. Kittery, Me.

She m. 2. Christopher Banfield, on 15 Mar. 1696.

Children:
Samuel, b. ; m. Mary Neale (John).
*Mary, b. ; m. Ephraim Wentworth (Elder William). See WENTWORTH.
Martha, b. ; m. John Wentworth (Ezekiel).

References:
History of Kittery, - Stackpole, p. 609.
Wentworth Genealogy, - Wentworth, Vol. 1, p. 159.

MILLETT

THOMAS[1] MILLETT, wife Mary Greenaway (John)

B. 1605, Chertsey, England.
M. 1 May 1629.
D. bet. 3 Jun. -18 Sept. 1675, Brookfield, Mass.
R. Dorchester, Gloucester, Brookfield, Mass.

B. 1606.
D. 5 Jun. 1682, Gloucester.

Children:
John, bp. 6 May 1630; d. inf.
Thomas, bp. 16 Aug. 1632; m. 1. Mary Eveleth. 2. Abigail (Coit) Eveleth.
John, b. 8 Jul. 1635; m. Sarah Leach.
Jonathan, b. 27 Jul. 1638; d. 15 Aug. 1638.
Mary, b. 26 Aug. 1639; m. Thomas Riggs.
*Mehitable, b. 14 Mar. 1641; m. Isaac Elwell (Robert). See ELWELL.
Bethia, b. a 1644; m. Moses Ayres.
Nathaniel, b. 1648; m. Ann Lester (Andrew).

THOMAS[1] MILLETT, fourth son of Henry Millett, gentleman, of Chertsey and London, came to America in the Elizabeth in 1635 with his wife and son Thomas. He settled first in Dorchester, Massachusetts, where he shared in land divisions. With his father-in-law, John Greenaway, and other Dorchester inhabitants, he signed a petition seeking that no more Anabaptists be permitted to join the Colony. He removed to Gloucester and there became a Teaching Elder of the First Church. In 1655, he sold his house and land and took up residence in Brookfield. Administration of his estate was granted to

his wife Mary, 26 September 1676.

References:
Colonial Families of America, - Vol. 15.
History of Brookfield, Mass.

MOODY

WILLIAM[1] MOODY, wife Sarah

B. B.
M. D. 13 Jan. 1672/3, Newbury.
D. 25 Oct. 1673, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Children:

William, b.	(no record)	
Samuel, b.	a 1630; m.	1. Hannah Plummer, 3 May 1653.
		2. Mary Cutting, 30 Nov. 1657.
Joshua, b.	a 1632; m.	1. Martha Collins, 1653.
		2. Mrs. Anne Jacobs.
*Caleb, b.	a 1637; m.	1. Sarah Brown, 30 Aug. 1657.
		*2. Sarah Pierce (Daniel).
		3. Judith Bradbury, 9 Nov. 1665.
Martha, b.	; m.	Joseph Goodrich, 28 Aug. 1665.

WILLIAM[1] MOODY came in the Mary and John, from Ipswich, England, 22 May 1633/4. After wintering in Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he had a land grant in 1634, he settled in Newbury. Here he was a freeman 6 May 1635, with occupation of saddler, and here he served as a town officer.

SGT. CALEB[2] MOODY, wife Sarah Pierce (Daniel)

B. a 1637. B. 1640, Watertown, Mass.
M. 24 Aug. 1659, Newbury, Mass. D. 25 May 1665, Newbury, Mass.
D. 25 Aug. 1698, Newbury, Mass. He m. 1. Sarah Brown, 30 Aug. 1657.
R. Newbury, Mass. He m. 3. Judith Bradbury, 9 Nov. 1665.

Children: (Of second wife, Sarah Pierce)
*Daniel, b. 4 Apr. 1662; m. Elizabeth Somerby (Abiel).
Sarah, b. 23 Jul. 1664; m. Hugh March.
(Of third wife, Judith Bradbury)
Caleb, b. 9 Sept. 1666; m. Ruth Morse (Benjamin).
Thomas, b. 21 Oct. 1668; m. Judith Hale (John).
Judith, b. 6 Dec. 1669; d. 28 Jan. 1678, Salisbury.
Joshua, b. 3 Nov. 1671; m. Mary Greenleaf (Capt. Stephen).

Children of Sgt. Caleb[2] Moody, continued:
William, b. 15 Dec. 1673; d. 6 May 1709, killed by Indians.
Samuel, b. 14 Jan. 1675; m. 1. Hannah Sewell (John).
2. Mrs. Ruth Newman.
Mary, b. 23 Oct. 1678; m. Joseph Hale (John).
Judith, b. 12 Feb. 1682; m. John Tappan.

CORP. DANIEL[3] MOODY, wife Elizabeth Somerby (Abiel)

B. 4 Apr. 1662, Newbury, Mass. B. 20 Dec. 1664, Newbury, Mass.
M. 29 Mar. 1683, Newbury, Mass. D. 2 Jul. 1739, Salisbury, Mass.
D. 24 Feb. 1717/8, Salisbury, Mass.
R. Salisbury, Mass.

Children:
*Daniel, b. 27 Feb. 1683/4; m. Mary Norton (Bonus).
Joshua, b. 20 Oct. 1686; m. Elizabeth Allen.
Sarah, b. 8 May 1689; m. Daniel Greenleaf.
Abigail, b. 10 Dec. 1691; m. John Greenleaf, Jr.
Mary, b. 1 Jul. 1694; m. Samuel Greenleaf.
Elizabeth, b. 11 Feb. 1696; d. 28 Jul. 1699.
Hannah, b. 2 Jan. 1699; m. Capt. William Allen.
Samuel, b. 22 Feb. 1701; m. Hannah True.
William, b. 19 Sept. 1704; m. Elizabeth Stevens.

DANIEL[4] MOODY, wife Mary Norton (Bonus)

B. 27 Feb. 1683/4, Salisbury, Mass.
M. 19 May 1708, Hampton, N. H.
D.
R. Salisbury, Mass.; Stratham, N. H.;
Scarboro, Me.

Children:
Pierce, b. 12 Jan. 1709; m. Abigail Brown.
Joseph, b. 14 Aug. 1710; m. Elizabeth Decker (John).
Mary, b. 26 Mar. 1712; m. Jacob Graffam.
*Daniel, b. 18 Apr. 1714; m. Mary Pearce (William).
Elizabeth, b. 4 Apr. 1716; m.p. Samuel Foss.
Joshua, b. 12 Mar. 1718; m. Elizabeth.
Abigail, b. 11 Sept. 1720; m. John Berry.
Hannah, b. 21 Sept. 1722; m.p. Jethro Libby.
Sarah, b. 18 Mar. 1724; m. George Stone.

DANIEL[4] MOODY was a maltster of Salisbury in 1713. He bought land in Stratham, New Hampshire, where six of his children were born from 1714 to 1724. In 1726, he and Clement Meserve bought one hundred acres of land in Scarboro, Maine, where he was taxed in 1729. He was a proprietor in 1737, and living in 1741, when he sold

a grant of land in Bow, New Hampshire.

DANIEL[5] MOODY, wife Mary Pearce (William)

B. 18 Apr. 1714, Stratham, N. H.
M. 13 Feb. 1735, York, Me.
D. bef. 1746.
R. Scarboro and York, Me.

B. 10 Aug. 1712, York, Me.
D.
She m. 2. Thomas Rhodes, on 13 Nov. 1746, York, Me.

Children:
(First child), b. ; d. 28 Feb. 1736, Hampton, N. H.
William, b. 4 Jan. 1736; m. He d. 2 Feb. 1758.
*Ebenezer, b. 25 Feb. 1738; m. Banks.
(Of Mary (Pearce) Rhodes, surname Rhodes)
Elizabeth, b. 17 Feb. 1746.
Daniel, b. 12 Oct. 1749.

DANIEL[5] MOODY was in Scarboro, Maine, where he served in the Scarboro division of the Falmouth militia. He removed to York where he married, and there his two known children were born.

Mary (Pearce) Moody married second, Thomas Rhodes, who was a widower with two children. His first wife was Elizabeth (Grover) Hammons, widow of Benjamin Hammons; and the children were Charity, born 10 April 1737, and Jacob, born 22 November 1738.

EBENEZER[6] MOODY, wife p. Banks (Aaron, Sr.)

B. 25 Feb. 1738, York, Me.
M.
D. 24 Jun. 1810, York, Me.
R. York, Me.

B.
D. 3 Apr. 1811, York, Me.

Children: (incomplete, order unknown)
*William, b. 30 Mar. 1766; m. Patience Thorndike (Robert).
John, b.
Love, b. ; m. William Hilton, Jr., 11 Nov. 1790, York, Me.
Dorcas, b.
Daniel, b.
Ebenezer, b.

According to Nathaniel G. Marshall's notes, EBENEZER[6] MOODY married a Banks and lived in York, Maine. His last four children are named in the Marshall manuscript. The Bragdon Diary gave the death records of Ebenezer and his wife, but does not give her first name. A clue to the identity of this wife may be found in the Bangor Historical Magazine, Volume 7, page 26, in a write-up about Aaron Banks, Jr., of York and Castine, Maine. Here it is stated that Aaron, Jr. had a sister married to a Littlefield, and another married to a Moody. (Peter Littlefield, Jr. married Esther Banks, 16 De-

cember 1761, of York, Maine.) This reference further states that descendants of these sisters may be found in Waldo County, Maine. Ebenezer's son, William Moody, resided in Lincolnville, Maine, which is located in this county. (See William[1] Pearce family.)

Ebenezer[6] Moody and his brother, William, were in the York militia with men from the southwest side in 1757.

WILLIAM[7] MOODY, wife Patience Thorndike (Robert)

B. 30 Mar. 1763/6, York, Me. B. 17 Dec. 1768, Cape Elizabeth.
M. 3 Oct. 1787, Lincolnville, Me. D. 22 Apr. 1846, Lincolnville.
D. 27 Feb. 1840, Lincolnville, Me.
R. Lincolnville, Me.

Children:

Robert, b. 17 Nov. 1788; m. Sarah Fletcher.
John, b. 17 Aug. 1791; m. Lucy Howard.
William, b. 25 Jan. 1793; m. Abigail Mahoney.
Ebenezer, b. 7 Mar. 1795; m. Mary Milliken.
Herbert, b. 30 Apr. 1797; m. Olive Lang.
Deborah, b. 1 Oct. 1799; m. Willard Robbins.
Daniel, b. 4 Dec. 1801; m. Ruth Keene.
Joseph, b. 18 Nov. 1803; m. Mary Cunningham.
James, b. 13 Feb. 1806; m. Esther Wallace.
*Nelson, b. 15 Dec. 1810; m. Nancy Pease.
Wellington, b. 9 Feb. 1814; m. ; d. 10 Nov. 1864, Barrancis, Fla. Member of Co. H; Me. Cavalry; U. S. Volunteers.

On 29 August 1807, WILLIAM[7] MOODY of Lincolnville, Hancock County, bought land in Camden, being part of Lot #25, on the east side of Goose River, for two hundred and fifty dollars, from Robert Thorndike of Camden, Lincoln County.

William Moody's will dated 23 November 1839 made adequate provision for his wife, Patience, leaving the homestead farm to his son James, which he has previously received. The rest of his property, including his one-eighth interest in the schooners, the Dorcas of Camden and the Margaret Maria of Lincolnville, was divided among his remaining children and the heirs of Robert and Ebenezer, with the provision that his son James was to care for his mother. Grandson William Moody, son of his deceased son Robert, was to be given one hundred and fifty dollars because of his industrious habits.

NELSON[8] MOODY, wife Nancy Pease (Pelatiah)

B. 15 Dec. 1810, Lincolnville, Me. B. 10 Apr. 1815, Appleton, Me.
M. 12 Apr. 1836, Appleton, Me. D. 31 May 1900, Appleton, Me.
D. 23 Apr. 1888, Appleton, Me.
R. Appleton, Me.

Children of Nelson[8] Moody:

Joseph, b. 11 Sept. 1838; m. Deborah R. Moody (William, Jr.).
*Ellen Viola, b. 4 Nov. 1841; m. Lincoln C. Johnson (Levi). See JOHNSON.
Zoa, b. ; m. George Newhall.

NELSON[8] MOODY, trader, bought land from his father-in-law, Pelatiah Pease, containing twenty-two acres and twenty-eight rods, situated on Appleton Ridge, for which he paid six hundred and ninety dollars, on 25 April 1837. Signed by Pelatiah and Mary Pease.

Mr. Moody kept a general store at Pease's Corner, (now called Pitman's Corner), and had a license to sell "Speritous Liquors".

References:

Historical Notes of Moody Family, - Herbert A. Moody, 1947.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Vital Records of Salisbury, Mass.; Stratham, N. H.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Vital Records of York and Scarborough, Me.
York, Me. Families, (mms. genealogies), - N. G. Marshall.
Vital Records of Cape Elizabeth and Lincolnville, Me.
Estate Settlement, Waldo County Probate Records, Belfast, Me. (See Appendix.)
Vital Records of Appleton, Me.
Registry of Deeds, Knox County, Me.

MOORE

WILLIAM[1] MOORE, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. 21 May 1671, Ipswich, Mass.
R. Exeter, N. H.; Ipswich, Mass.

Known children:

William, b. 1631-4; m. Mary Wiggin (Thomas).
*Ruth, b. ; m. Henry Robie (Thomas). See ROBIE.
Mary, b. a 1638; m. Robert Powell.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. John Williams.
Thomas, b. ; named in will.

WILLIAM[1] MOORE shared in the Exeter divisions of land in 1639, and signed petitions in 1643 and 1645. He was a selectman in 1647, 1654, and 1658. He did jury duty in 1654. During this year, he was relieved from military training, paying five shillings, and in 1664, he was excused from all training. He removed to Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he made his will, in which all his children are named but not his wife.

Reference:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

MOULTON

JOHN[1] MOULTON, wife Anne Green

B. a 1599, England.
M. 24 Sept. 1623, Ormesby, Eng.
D. Will, 23 Jan. 1649; pr. 1 Oct. 1650.
R. Winnacunnet (Hampton), N. H.

Children:
Henry, b. a 1623; m. Sobriety Hilton (Edward).
Mary, b. in Eng.; m. William Sanborn (John).
Anne, b. in Eng.; unm. at date of will.
Jane, b. a 1634; d. unm.
Bridget, b. a 1634; d. unm.
John, bp. 1638/9, Newbury; m. Lydia Taylor (Anthony).
*Ruth, bp. 7 Mar. 1641, Hampton; m. Peter Johnson (Edmund). See JOHNSON.

JOHN[1] MOULTON, older brother of Thomas, arrived at Boston, 8 June 1637, age thirty-eight; with wife Anne, age thirty-eight, accompanied by their five children and two servants, the latter named Alice Eden and Adam Goodwin. In December 1639, he was granted two hundred and fifty acres of land in Hampton, New Hampshire. During this year, he was Representative to the General Court in Boston. In Hampton, he served on a small claims committee, and was a selectman in 1647.

Reference:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Joseph Dow.

MOULTON

WILLIAM[1] MOULTON, wife Margaret Page (Robert)

B. a 1617, Ormsby, England. B. a 1629.
M. D. 13 Jul. 1699.
D. 18 Apr. 1664. She m. 2. Lt. John Sanborn, 2 Aug. 1671.
R. Newbury, Mass.; Hampton, N. H.

Children:
Joseph, b. ; m. Bethia Swaine (William).
Benjamin, b. a 1648; m. Hannah Wall (James).
Hannah, b. 15 Feb. 1652; m. Josiah Sanborn (William).
Mary, b. 1654; d. 27 Jul. 1664.
Sarah, b. 17 Dec. 1656; m. Jonathan Haynes.

Children of William[1] Moulton, continued:
Ruth, b. 7 May 1659; m. Richard Sanborn (Lt. John).
Robert, b. 8 Nov. 1661; m. Lucy Smith.
*William, b. 25 May 1664; m. Abigail Webster (John).

WILLIAM[1] MOULTON, aged twenty, came to New England in 1637, with the Robert Page family. They went first to Newbury, thence to Hampton, New Hampshire, in 1639. A man of more than ordinary ability, Mr. Moulton accumulated a large estate for those early times, including a double mansion, with "orchyd", tillage land, "medow" and marshes, together with a considerable amount of personal estate. His son, William, was born posthumously.

WILLIAM[2] MOULTON, wife Abigail Webster (John)

B. 25 May 1664, Hampton, N. H. B. 17 Mar. 1662, Newbury, Mass.
M. 27 May 1685, Newbury, Mass. D. 24 Jul. 1723, Newbury, Mass.
D. Oct. 1732, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass. He m. 2. Sarah.

Children:
Abigail, b. 13 Jun. 1686; m. Samuel Bartlett.
Batt, b. 4 Jul. 1688; m. 1. Hannah Libby.
2. Jemima George.
*William, b. a 1690; m. 1. Sarah.
*2. Ruth Emery (Ens. Stephen).
Jonathan, b. 7 Sept. 1692; m. Rebecca Chase (Aquila).
Joseph, b. 25 Nov. 1694; m. Mary Noyes.
Stephen, b. ; m. Rebecca Chase (Thomas).
Margaret, b. 21 Feb. 1698/9; d. 25 Sept. 1701.
Sarah, b. 4 Jul. 1701; m. Ezekiel Moulton (Benjamin).
Mary, b. 2 Aug. 1705; m. Morse.

WILLIAM[2] MOULTON was called, in various deeds on record, weaver, innholder, trader, and merchant. He owned a shop near Moulton Hill, Newbury, where he made silver buckles and ornaments. He was the owner of lands in Amesbury and Salisbury. The inventory of his estate shows a valuation of fourteen hundred and thirty-three pounds, seven shillings. He was the first of a long and uninterrupted line of silver and goldsmiths at Newbury and other places.

WILLIAM[3] MOULTON, wife Ruth Emery (Ens. Stephen)

B. a 1690, Newbury, Mass. B. 6 Jun. 1698, Newbury, Mass.
M. 24 Apr. 1716, Newbury, Mass. D. 13 Jan. 1776.
D. Will pr. 20 Dec. 1762, Amesbury, Mass.
R. Newbury and Amesbury, Mass. He m. 1. Sarah.

Children of William[3] Moulton:

Ruth, b. 11 May 1718; m. Benjamin Sargent (Jacob).
Anne, b. a 1720; m. Isaac Rogers.
*Stephen, b. a 1723; m. Elizabeth Stevens.
William, bp. 9 Oct. 1726; m. Mary Kelly.
Mary, bp. 22 Feb. 1728; m. Daniel Allen.
Jonathan, b. 14 Dec. 1730.
Judith, b. 8 Oct. 1732; m. John Hayes.
Elizabeth, b. 24 Oct. 1734.
David, b. 4 Nov. 1736; d. 10 Nov. 1748.
Joseph, bp. 27 Apr. 1740; m. Sarah.

WILLIAM[3] MOULTON was a Deacon of the church at Amesbury. He was a town moderator and petitioned for the formation of a parish at Hampstead on 1 January 1743/4. His will proved at Essex, Rockingham County, names sons, Stephen, William, and Jonathan, and grandson, David Hayes.

STEPHEN[4] MOULTON, wife Elizabeth Stevens

B. a 1723, Amesbury, Mass.
M. 5 Jul. 1749, No. Yarmouth.
D. 3 May 1769, No. Yarmouth, ae. 46.
R. North Yarmouth, Me.

B.
D. 15 Dec. 1820, No. Yarmouth, ae. a 91.

Children: (Born in North Yarmouth)

Huldah, b. 11 Jan. 1750.
*Elizabeth, b. 13 May 1752; m. Enos Mitchell (Seth). See MITCHELL.
Judith, b. 30 Jun. 1754.
Stephen, b. 29 Jan. 1757; p.m. Nancy Hackett, Salisbury.
Ruth, b. 10 Apr. 1759.
Sarah, bp. 12 Apr. 1761; m. Samuel Scales, No. Yarmouth.
Mary, bp. 21 Jul. 1765.
Jonathan, b. 30 Aug. 1767; m. Bethia Blanchard (Nathaniel).
Emery, b. 27 Aug. 1769.

References:

Me. Historical and Genealogical Recorder, - Vol. 5, p. 193.
Moulton Family, - Kenneth Austin, 1945.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Vital Records of Newbury and Amesbury, Mass.
Vital Records of North Yarmouth, Me.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.
Emery Genealogy, 1890.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 7, p. 86.
Page Family, N. E. Register, - Vol. 26, p. 75.

NICHOLS

THOMAS[1] NICHOLS, wife Mary Moulton

B.
M. Sept. 1655, Malden, Mass.
D. liv. 1708; not liv. 1720.
R. Malden, Salisbury, Amesbury, Mass.

Children: (perhaps incomplete)
Thomas, b.
Josiah, b. 23 Jan. 1662; d. 30 Jun. 1663.
Ebenezar (dau.), b. 3 Jun. 1664; m. Benoni Tucker (Morris).
*p. Mary, b. ; m. Jonathan Stanwood (Philip). See STANWOOD.
Thomas, b. 16 Oct. 1670; m. 1. Jane Jameson (John).
2. Judith Hoage.
Samuel, b. 14 May 1672.
Rachel, b. 25 Feb. 1674/5.
p. Sarah, b. ; m. Roger Stevens (Thomas), 24 Nov. 1698.
John, b. ; m. Abigail Sargent, 1 Jan. 1701/2.

THOMAS[1] NICHOLS, of Amesbury as early as 1665, had a meeting house seat and was made "townsman" in 1667. He owned land there, 1670; took the oath of allegiance, 1677; and was a member of the Train Band, 1680. Mary[2] Nichols, who married Jonathan Stanwood and lived in Gloucester, was from West Amesbury, known as Jamaica at that time. This Thomas Nichols family appears to have been the only one of the name in that area at this early date. Hoyt suggests the above list may be incomplete.

References:
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.
Charlestown, Mass. Estates, - Wyman.

NORTON

NICHOLAS[1] NORTON, wife Elizabeth

B. a 1610, England. B.
M. Weymouth, Mass. D. bet. 8 Jun. -8 Oct. 1690.
D. 1690, Edgartown, Mass.
R. Weymouth and Edgartown, Mass.

Children:
Isaac, b. 3 May 1641; m. Ruth Bayes (Thomas).
Jacob, b. 1 Mar. 1643; liv. 1691.
Elizabeth, b. a 1645; m. James Pease (John).
Hannah, b. a 1648; m. 1. Augustine Williams.
2. Browne.

Children of Nicholas[1] Norton, continued:

Joseph, b. Mar. 1651; m. 1. Mary Bayes (Thomas).
2. Ann Trapp (Thomas).
Sarah, b. a 1653; m. John Stanbridge.
Priscilla, b. a 1655; m. John Butler (John).
Ruth, b. a 1657; m. Moses Cleveland (Moses).
*Benjamin, b. 1659; m. Hannah.
Esther, b. a 1662; m. 1. Samuel Huxford.
2. Jonathan Dunham (Jonathan).
Mary, b. a 1666; m. Thomas Woollen (Thomas).

NICHOLAS[1] NORTON appears to have been descended from the Norton family of White Lackington, Somersetshire, England. He perhaps came to New England with Rev. John Hull in 1635, but was first recorded at Weymouth in 1637, where he married his wife Elizabeth. He lived there for twenty years prior to his removal to the Vineyard. In Weymouth, he shared in the division of land in 1651, and held the office of constable in 1657. Two years later, he was recorded in Edgartown, Marthas Vineyard, where he was granted a lot of forty acres of land and the right to Ox Pond for his trade, evidently tanning. His will was dated 17 April 1690; his wife's will, as widow, was dated 8 June 1690.

BENJAMIN[2] NORTON, wife Hannah

B. 1659.
M.
D. bet. Nov.-Jan. 1733/4, Edgartown.
R. Edgartown, Mass.

Children:

Benjamin, b. a 1685; m.p. Hannah Daggett (Thomas).
Nicholas, b. a 1687; m. Martha Daggett (Joshua).
Phineas, b. a 1689; m. Patience Cleveland (Ebenezer).
Priscilla, b. Jan. 1691; m. 1. James Milliken, 25 Oct. 1718.
2. Henry Butler (John), 30 Dec. 1747.
Jacob, b. a 1693.
*Matthew, b. 22 Apr. 1696; m. Mary Daggett (Thomas).
Zacheus, b. a 1699; liv. 1734.
Sarah, b. a 1701.

DEA. MATTHEW[3] NORTON,
wife Mary Daggett (Thomas)

B. 22 Apr. 1696, Edgartown.
M.
D. 5 Dec. 1779, Edgartown.
R. Edgartown, Mass.

B. 8 Aug. 1698, Edgartown.
D. 13 Dec. 1779, Edgartown.

Children of Dea. Matthew[3] Norton:
Jane, b. 25 Jul. 1723; m. Thomas Vincent (Thomas).
Matthew, b. 18 Aug. 1725; d. bef. 1774, prob. unm.
*Elizabeth, b. 23 Mar. 1727; m. Benjamin Coffin (Enoch).
See COFFIN.
Huldah, b. 16 Apr. 1729.
Desire, b. 10 Jul. 1731; m. Robert Allen (John).
Beriah, b. 12 Jan. 1733/4; m. Ann Frances Cosens (John).
Jerusha, b. 8 Jul. 1736; m. John Pease (John).
Lois, b. 20 Apr. 1739; m. William Pease (John).

Reference:
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Banks.

NORTON

WILLIAM[1] NORTON, wife Lucy Downing (Emanuel)

B. a 1608, Startford, Eng. B.
M. D. 5 Feb. 1697/8, Ipswich, Mass.
D. 30 Apr. 1694, Ipswich, Mass.
R. Ipswich, Mass.

Children:
John, b.
*Bonus, b. a 1657; m. Mary Goodhue (Dea. Joseph).
Elizabeth, b. ; m. 1. Col. John Wainright.
2. Hon. Isaac Addington.
William, b. 12 Feb. 1661.
Lucy, b. 25 Jan. 1662.

WILLIAM[1] NORTON, age twenty-five, came in the Hopewell, 29 August 1635, and settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts. He was a brother of Rev. John Norton, the eminent devine, who was the author of the first book written in Latin in this country. William Norton bought a house and land in Ipswich in 1648. His will, dated 28 April 1694, bequeathed to son John only ten shillings because he had received his portion "in Larning and bringing up at the colleage"; to daughter Elizabeth Wainrite; to son Bonase, for the care of his mother.

BONUS[2] NORTON, wife Mary Goodhue (Joseph)

B. a 1657. B. 1664.
M. D.
D. 30 Apr. 1718, Hampton, N. H.
R. Ipswich and Hingham, Mass.;
Hampton, N. H.

Children of Bonus[2] Norton:

*Mary, b. ; m. Daniel Moody (Corp. Daniel). See MOODY.
Sarah, b. ; m. Thomas Waite, 26 Nov. 1713.
John, b. ; m. Remember Wilson, 11 Jul. 1717.
William, b. 9 May 1691; m. 1. Elizabeth Cotton, 19 Dec. 1716.
2. Mrs. Esther (Dearborn) Lovering.
Joseph, b. 17 Nov. 1695; m. Abigail Gove (Ens. John), 6 Jan. 1721.
Samuel, b. 12 Sept. 1699.
Elizabeth, b. 31 Mar. 1703; m. 1. Thomas Jenness (Hezekiah).
2. Benjamin Swett (Joseph).
Lucy, b. 10 Sept. 1706; m. John Jenness (John).
Anna, b. 20 Mar. 1708; m. Jonathan Towle (Joseph).

BONUS[2] NORTON took the oath of fidelity in 1678, and was married and living in Ipswich in 1691. He removed to Hingham, Massachusetts, by 1712, where his brother John was minister. He bought land and buildings in Hampton, New Hampshire, in 1695. Here he kept a tavern and had licenses of various sorts from 1695 to 1700. He served on the jury during 1696. He and his wife were members of the Hampton Falls church. He is buried in the Quaker cemetery in Seabrook, then a part of Hampton.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
N. E. Register, 1859.

PAGE

DEA. ROBERT[1] PAGE, wife Lucy

B. a 1604, Ormsby, England. B. a 1607.
M. D. 12 Nov. 1665, Hampton, N. H.
D. 22 Sept. 1679, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children:

*Margaret, b. a 1629; m. *1. William Moulton. See MOULTON.
2. John Sanborn (John).
Susanna, b.
*Francis, b. a 1633; m. Meribah Smith (Robert).
Samuel, bp. 1 Jul. 1639, Salem, Mass.
*Thomas, b. a 1639; m. Mary Hussey (Christopher).
Hannah, b. a 1641; m. Henry Dow (Henry).
Mary, b. a 1644; m. Samuel Fogg.
Rebecca, b. a 1646; m. William Marston (William).

DEACON ROBERT[1] PAGE, the first of the name in Hampton, was a son of Robert and Margaret Page, of Ormsby, in the county of Norfolk, England. His wife's name was Lucy. The record of their examination on 11 April 1637, preparatory to leaving England, gave his age as thirty-three years, and hers as thirty years. They, with three children, "Francis, Margarett and Susanna, and two servants, William Moulton aged twenty years and Anne Wadd, fifteen years, were desirors to passe into New England to inhabitt". They settled in Hampton in 1639.

Goodman Page was one of the selectmen for six years. He represented the town in the General Court of Massachusetts, two years; he was at one time marshal of the old county of Norfolk. He was also a member of various committees raised by the town from time to time. In 1660, he was one of the deacons of the church, and from the death of his colleague in 1671 to his own death, he appears to have been the only deacon.

FRANCIS[2] PAGE, DEA., wife Meribah Smith (Robert)

B. a 1633, Ormsby, England.
M. 2 Dec. 1669, Hampton, N. H.
D. Will, 1706, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children:

*Samuel, b. 3 Mar. 1671; m. 1. Hannah Williams, 9 Jan. 1696.
*2. Anne Marshall, 18 Nov. 1702.
3. Mrs. Mary Thomas, dau. of Joseph Smith.

Lucy, b. 22 Sept. 1672; m. Ichabod Robie (Henry).

Susanna, b. 20 Dec. 1674; m. 1. Benjamin Batchelder (Nathaniel).
2. John Cram (Benjamin).

Francis, b. 14 Dec. 1676; m. Hannah Nudd (Thomas).

Meribah, b. 17 Mar. 1679; m. 1. Josiah Shaw (Joseph).
2. Samuel Tilton (Daniel).
3. Benjamin Sanborn (John).

Rebecca, b. 24 Nov. 1681; m. Samuel Palmer (Samuel).

Thomas, b. 1684; m. Mary Towle.

Joseph, b. 25 Nov. 1686; m. Sarah Moulton (Joseph).

FRANCIS[2] PAGE was a church deacon. He lived on the homestead of his brother-in-law, William Marston. He was selectman, 1677-8; juryman, 1678, 1682; and moderator, 1689, 1695, 1701-3-5. His will, proved 2 December 1706, names his children. He made adequate provision for his "well-beloved wife Merabah". His Hampton property, consisting of land, houses, mill, and equipment, was distributed among his sons, Joseph, Samuel, and Francis. He made bequests to his daughters, Lucy Robey, Susanna Bachilder, Meribah Tilton, and Rebecca Page.

SAMUEL[3] PAGE, wife Anne Marshall (Thomas)

B. 3 Mar. 1671, Hampton, N. H.
M. 18 Nov. 1702, Hampton, N. H.
D. 6 Dec. 1754, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

B. 27 Aug. 1680.
D. 1726.
He m. 1. 9 Jan. 1696, Hannah Williams.
He m. 3. 8 Mar. 1726, Mrs. Mary Thomas.

Children: (Of first wife, Hannah)
Hannah, b. 31 Oct. 1696; d. y.
Samuel, b. 3 May 1698; d. y.
Meribah, b. 18 Dec. 1699.
(Of second wife, Anne)
*Samuel, bp. 3 Oct. 1703; m. Mary Clark (Henry).
Hannah, bp. 3 Sept. 1704.
Prudence, b. 2 Sept. 1706; m. 1. Samuel Hilton.
2. John Marston (Jonathan).
3. Capt. William Branscomb.
Elizabeth, b. 12 Jan. 1708; m. Isaac Toby.
Benjamin, b. 6 Mar. 1709; d. y.
Solomon, b. 16 Mar. 1710; m. Dorothy Dunster.
Jeremiah, bp. 9 Sept. 1711.
John, bp. 18 Nov. 1712; m. Lydia Sanborn (Reuben).
Benjamin, bp. 21 Nov. 1714; m. Mary Sanborn.
Stephen, bp. 22 Jan. 1716; m. 1. Ann Perkins (James).
2. Mary Burnham.
Joseph, bp. 14 Apr. 1717.
Anna, bp. 7 Dec. 1718.
Simon, bp. 17 Mar. 1723.

CAPT. SAMUEL[4] PAGE, wife Mary Clarke (Henry)

B. 3 Oct. 1703, Hampton, N. H.
M. 2 Jul. 1729.
D. 9 Aug. 1774, Kensington, N. H.
R. Kensington, N. H.

B. 5 Aug. 1707, Newbury, Mass.
D.

Children:
Stephen, b. 1731; m. Mary Bragg.
Elizabeth, b. 12 Oct. 1733.
Anne, b. 30 Apr. 1735.
Mary, b. 12 Jul. 1737.
*Mercy, b. 20 Mar. 1739; m. Jacob Longfellow (Jonathan).
See LONGFELLOW.
Sarah, b. 8 Dec. 1740.
Enoch, b. 22 Dec. 1742; d. y.
Simon, b. 20 Dec. 1744; m. 1. Elizabeth Clifford.
2. Mary Clifford.

Children of Capt. Samuel[4] Page, continued:
Robert, b. 1747; m. Abigail Brown.

Two sons of CAPTAIN SAMUEL[4] PAGE, Simon and Robert Page, removed from Kensington, New Hampshire, to Winthrop, Maine, in 1783. There they resided and reared their families.

THOMAS[2] PAGE (Robert[1]), wife Mary Hussey (Capt. Christopher)

B. a 1639, Hampton, N. H.
M. 2 Feb. 1664, Hampton, N. H.
D. 8 Sept. 1686, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Bp. 2 Apr. 1638.
D. 21 Jan. 1733.
She m. 2. Henry Green.
She m. 3. Henry Dow.

Children:
*Mary, b. 21 Mar. 1665; m. Samuel Robie (Henry). See ROBIE.
Robert, b. 17 Jul. 1667; d. 25 Jul. 1686.
Christopher, b. 20 Sept. 1670; m. Abigail Tilton (Daniel).
John, b. 15 Nov. 1672.
Theodate, b. 8 Jul. 1675; d. 14 Aug. 1676.
Stephen, b. 14 Aug. 1677; m. Mary Rawlings (Thomas).
Bethia, b. 23 May 1679; m. John Swett (Benjamin).

THOMAS[2] PAGE with his wife Mary lived on the family homestead in Hampton. He was elected to the office of selectman in 1670. His wife, in a Boston obituary, is called, "a gracious gentlewoman".

References:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.
History of Winthrop, Me., - Stackpole.
Old Norfolk County Records, Salem, Mass.
Vital Records of Readfield, Me.
Vital Records of Kensington, N. H.; Hampton, N. H.

PALMER

HENRY[1] PALMER, wife Elizabeth

B. a 1601.
M.
D. 15 Jul. 1680, Haverhill, Mass.
R. Newbury and Haverhill, Mass.; Hampton, N. H.

B.
D. 22 Nov. 1664, Haverhill.

Children:
*Elizabeth, b. ; m. Robert Ayer (John). See AYER.
Mehitable, b. ; m. 1. Samuel Dalton (Philemon).
2. Zachariah Symmes.
Bathshua, b. ; d. 26 Feb. 1654, Haverhill, Mass.

Children of Henry[1] Palmer, continued:
Joseph, b. a 1644; m. Sarah Jackman (James).

HENRY[1] PALMER lived in Newbury from 1638 to 1642, where he took the freeman's oath on 22 June 1642. He removed to Haverhill, and was a proprietor there in 1644. Mr. Palmer was a Representative to the General Court in 1667, 1674, 1676 to 1679. He was excused from military training by the Hampton court because of infirmities.

References:
Vital Records of Newbury and Haverhill, Mass.
Wells Family, - Norris and Feldman, 1942.
Pioneers of Mass., - Charles H. Pope.

PARKER

JOHN[1] PARKER, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. liv. in 1681.
R. York, Me.

Children:
Mary, b. a 1640; m. William Roans.
John, b. 1644; m. Sarah Green (Nicholas).
George, b.
Abraham, b. a 1647; m. Sarah Preble (Abraham).
*Hannah, b. 1658; m. Thomas Adams (Philip). See ADAMS.

JOHN[1] PARKER, carpenter of Marblehead, was first recorded in 1648 as the grantee of John Heard of his house and all his land in Georgeana, now York. For this property he paid the sum of twelve pounds, payable in money, coin, or board in three annual payments. (York Deeds III, 72.) He signed the Submission in 1652, and in 1656, the petition to Cromwell. He was county jailer and hangman for many years. He was excused from military duty in 1681. The name of his wife is unknown.

References:
History of York, Me., - C. E. Banks, 1931; Vol. 1, p. 169.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
York, Me., Vital Records.
York County Deeds, - Vol. 3, Folio 72.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 110, p. 61.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.
Ancestral Heads of Families, - Holmes.

PATCH

NICHOLAS[1] PATCH, wife Elizabeth Owley

Bp. 26 Jun. 1597, S. Petherton, Eng.
M. 17 Sept. 1623.
D. bef. 26 Nov. 1673.
R. Salem and Beverly, Mass.

Children: (probably incomplete)
John, bp. 26 Dec. 1623; m. Elizabeth Brackenbury.
*James, bp. 18 Sept. 1626; m. Hannah Woodbury (William).
Thomas, b. a 1638; m. Mary Scott.

NICHOLAS[1] PATCH was a Salem proprietor in 1639. He was admitted to the church at Beverly in 1667. The inventory of his estate was presented in court 27 September 1673, and division was made to his two sons, John and Thomas, by mutual agreement. His sister, Elizabeth Patch, married William Woodbury.

JAMES[2] PATCH, wife Hannah Woodbury (William)

Bp. 18 Sept. 1626, S. Petherton, Eng.
M. a 1646.
D. Will dated 7 Aug. 1658, Salem.
R. Salem, Mass.

B. 1625.
D. 1703, Ipswich, Mass.
She m. 2. Mark Haskell (Edward), bef. 5 Jan. 1663.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 6 Jun. 1646.
Mary, b. 21 May 1647; d. 30 Oct. 1649.
*Mary, b. 6 Apr. 1649; m. Paul Thorndike (John). See THORNDIKE.
James, b. 21 Jun. 1655; m. Sarah Gardner, 20 Dec. 1680.
Nicholas, b. 21 Oct. 1657; d. 16 Jan. 1658.
(Of second husband, Mark Haskell)
William Haskell, b.
Mark Haskell, b.

In the will of JAMES[2] PATCH, probated at Salem, Massachusetts, wife Hannah, son James, daughters Mary and Elizabeth, and two brothers, Nicholas Woodbury and John Patch, are named. James Patch died 10 August 1658. His wife was his first cousin.

Reference:
N. E. Register, - Vol. 71, p. 169-170; Vol. 108, p. 234.
History of Salem, Mass., - Sidney Perley, Vol. 2, p. 203.
Boston and Eastern Mass., - Vol. 1, p. 219.
Vital Records of Salem and Beverly, Mass.

PEARCE

WILLIAM[1] PEARCE, wife Mary Beale (Arthur)

B.
M. 1702.
D.
R. York, Me.

B.
D. 1 Apr. 1730, York, Me.

Children:
Anne, b. 4 Aug. 1707; m. Samuel Ingraham (Moses).
*Mary, b. 10 Aug. 1712; m. Daniel Moody (Daniel). See MOODY.
Son Ebenezer m. Banks (Aaron, Sr.). See BANKS.
Andrew, b. 5 Aug. 1714; m. Jane Carr.
#Elizabeth, b. 20 Jun. 1717; m. John Perkins (Jacob).
Dau. Mary m. Aaron Banks, Jr.
Hepsibah, b. 20 Feb. 1719; m.
Sarah, b. 23 Jun. 1723.
Dau., b. 1728; d. 1728.

#Re Daughter Elizabeth[2] (Pearce) Perkins.

John and Elizabeth (Pearce) Perkins had a daughter, Mary Perkins, born 1743, who married in 1764 Aaron Banks, Jr. of York, Maine. Mr. Banks stated he had a sister who married a Moody of York, whose descendants lived in Waldo county, Maine. Aaron Banks, Jr. resided at Penobscot, Maine. It is believed that this unnamed sister married Ebenezer Moody, son of Daniel and Mary (Pearce) Moody. (See Bangor Hist. Mag., - Vol. 7, p. 26.)

Reference:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

PEARSON

DEA. JOHN[1] PEARSON, wife Dorcas

B.
M.
D. 22 Dec. 1693, Rowley, Mass.
R. Rowley, Mass.

B.
D. 12 Jan. 1702/3, Rowley.

Children:
Mary, b. 26 Mar. 1643; d. inf.
John, b. 27 Oct. 1644; m. Mary Pickard (John).
Elizabeth, b. 17 Aug. 1646; m. John Hopkinson (Michael).
Samuel, b. 29 May 1648; m. 1. Mary Poore.
2. Dorcas Johnson (Edmond[1]), on 16 Apr. 1672, Haverhill.
Dorcas, b. 25 Feb. 1650; m.

Children of Dea. John[1] Pearson, continued:
Mary, b. 17 Dec. 1651; m. Samuel Plummer.
Jeremiah, b. 25 Aug. 1653; m. Priscilla Hazen (Edward).
Sarah, b. 3 Mar. 1655; bur. 10 Aug. 1655.
Joseph, b. 21 Aug. 1656; killed by Indians, 25 Aug. 1675.
*Benjamin, b. 6 Feb. 1658; m. Hannah Thurston (Daniel).
Phebe, b. 13 Apr. 1660; m. Timothy Harris (John).
Stephen, b. ; m. Mary French (John).
Sarah, b. 6 May 1666; bur. 16 Nov. 1666.

DEA. JOHN[1] PEARSON, living in Rowley as early as 1643, was made freeman 26 May 1647. He built the first fulling mill in New England by 1643, and he also purchased a grist mill and a saw mill. He operated these mills until his death, the fulling mill being the only one in eastern Massachusetts for fifty years. Deacon Pearson was often moderator for town meetings; selectman and assessor; and for nine sessions, deputy to the General Court. He was an industrious, prudent, responsible man.

BENJAMIN[2] PEARSON, wife Hannah Thurston (Daniel)

B. 6 Feb. 1658, Rowley, Mass. B. 20 Jan. 1659, Newbury, Mass.
M. 20 Jan. 1679/80. D. 24 Aug. 1731, Newbury, Mass.
D. 16 Jun. 1731, Newbury, Mass.
R. Rowley and Newbury, Mass.

Children:
Hannah, b. 10 Apr. 1680; m. John Homes.
Phebe, b. 14 Jul. 1682; m. Thomas Coleman (Tobias).
Daniel, b. 25 Dec. 1684; m. Mary (Wood) Dickinson (Thomas Wood).
Ruth, b. 2 Aug. 1687; m. Ens. Thomas Plumer (Benjamin).
Abigail, b. 1 Mar. 1688/9; m. 1. Joseph Brown, 3rd.
2. John Wheeler.
Benjamin, b. 12 Aug. 1690; m. 1. Judith Getchell.
2. Jane Noyes.
Sarah, b. 10 Dec. 1691; m. John Adams.
Jedidiah, b. 8 Apr. 1694; m. Sarah Wood.
Mehitable, b. 18 May 1695; m. William Tenney (Daniel).
*Bartholomew, b. 27 Jun. 1697; m. 1. Sarah Hovey.
*2. Love (Hutchins) Boynton.
3. Lydia Randall.
Jonathan, b. 4 Dec. 1699; m. Abigail Knight.
David, b. 28 Jan. 1701/2; m. Jane Noyes.
Oliver, b. ; d. 14 Oct. 1720, Newbury.

BENJAMIN[2] PEARSON was by occupation a carpenter, cloth-dresser, and farmer. He built and owned a beautiful homestead in Byfield Parish, Newbury, in 1700, which continued to be the property

of his descendants (1932).

BARTHOLOMEW[3] PEARSON, wife Love Hutchins (John)

B. 27 Jun. 1697, Newbury, Mass.
M. 25 May 1737, Newbury, Mass.
D. 20 Mar. 1766, Winchendon.
R. Newbury, Shrewsbury, 1746, Winchendon, 1759, Mass.

B. 1713, Bradford.
D.
She m. 1. David Boynton, 23 Oct. 1725.
He m. 1. Sarah Hovey, 9 Dec. 1726.
He m. 3. Lydia Randall, 3 Nov. 1763.

Children: (Of first wife, Sarah)
John, b. 22 Oct. 1727.
Sarah, b. 29 Mar. 1730.
Mary, bp. 12 Nov. 1732.
Child, b. Nov. 1734.
Bartholomew, b. 16 Oct. 1736.
Solomon, b.
(Of second wife, Love)
Jane, bp. 19 Mar. 1738.
*Richard, b. 13 Feb. 1739; m. Bethia Stanwood (Nehemiah).
Phebe, b. 12 May 1742.
Love, b. 12 Nov. 1745.

BARTHOLOMEW[3] Pearson's home was in Byfield Parish, Newbury, until about 1746, when he moved to Shrewsbury, where he built a mill. In 1759, he moved to Winchendon, and built the first mill on Miller's River.

RICHARD[4] PEARSON, wife Bethia Stanwood (Nehemiah)

B. 13 Feb. 1739, Newbury, Mass.
M. 26 Nov. 1765, Gloucester.
D. liv. 1800, Cushing, Me.
R. Newbury and Gloucester, Mass.; Cushing, Me.

B. 24 May 1739, Gloucester.
D.

Children: (perhaps incomplete)
Sarah, b. 31 Aug. 1766.
Mary, b. 21 Nov. 1767; m. Peter Hall.
Richard, b. 2 Sept. 1769; m. Wait Thompson (Miles), 3 Nov. 1793.
*Rachel, bp. 29 Dec. 1771; m. Andrews Mitchell (Enos). See MITCHELL.

On 23 September 1800, RICHARD[4] PEARSON, SR. of Cushing, Maine, bought land in Cushing on the east side of Long Cove, called Middle Neck, from Richard Pearson, Jr. of Bristol, Maine.

Military Record of Richard Pearson (Person, Persons) --
Private, Captain Daniel Sullivan's company, Colonel Benjamin Foster's regiment, (Lincoln Co.); discharged 21 September 1777; service 18 days; company called out three different times for service at Machias.

References:
Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass., - George B. Blodgette, 1933.
Vital Records of Newbury, Bradford, Shrewsbury, Winchendon, Mass.
Vital Records of Gloucester, Mass.
Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War, - Vol. 12, p. 234.
Registry of Deeds, Knox County, Me.

PEASE

JOHN[1] PEASE, wife Mary p. Browning (Malachi)

Bp. 20 Nov. 1608, Great Baddow, Eng.
M. by 1656.
D. bet. Sept. 1677-Jun. 1689. He m. 1. Lucy Weston (Francis).
R. Salem and Marthas Vineyard, Mass. She m. 2. p. Thomas Creber.

Children: (Of first wife, Lucy)
James, b. 15 Mar. 1637; m. 1. Elizabeth Norton (Nicholas).
2. Mrs. Abigail (Travis) Covell.
John, b. 1639; d. s.p. bef. 1711.
(Of second wife, Mary)
Mary, b. a 1649.
*David, b. a 1651.
Abigail, b. a 1653.
Samuel, b. a 1655.
Thomas, b. 1657; m. Bathsheba Merry (Joseph).
Rebecca, b. a 1659.
Sarah, b. a 1661; m. p. John Daggett (Thomas).
Jonathan, b. 1670; m. 1. Mrs. Sarah Jenkins, wid. of Peter.
2. Mary Newcomb (Andrew).

JOHN[1] PEASE was the son of Robert Pease, who was buried in Great Baddow, 16 April 1623. With his brother, Robert, he sailed in November, 1634, from Ipswich, in the ship Francis, to Boston. Early in 1637, they were in Salem, Massachusetts, where they were granted land. By 1644, John Pease had removed to Edgartown, where he was constable in 1658, and a member of the Train band. His will was dated, 4 March 1674. He bequeathed his Marthas Vineyard housing and land to his four sons and four daughters of his second wife Mary, to be equally divided among them at her convenience, she being appointed executrix of his will.

DAVID[2] PEASE, wife (name unknown)

B. a 1651.
M.
D.
R. Edgartown and Marthas Vineyard, Mass.

Children: (perhaps incomplete)
*Benjamin, b. 1676; m. *1. Jean Arey (Richard).
2. Abiah Vincent (Thomas).

BENJAMIN[3] PEASE, wife Jean Arey (Richard)

B. 1676, Edgartown, Mass. B. a 1679, Edgartown, Mass.
M. 17 Jun. 1697, Edgartown, Mass. D.
D. 1747, Edgartown, Mass. He m. 2. Abiah Vincent (Thomas), about 1727.
R. Edgartown and Marthas Vineyard, Mass.

Children: (Of first wife, Jean)
Thankful, b. 8 Oct. 1698; m. Samuel Trapp (Thomas).
Silas, b. a 1700; d. 4 Jan. 1712.
Bethia, b. 6 May 1703.
Benjamin, b. 1 Jun. 1705; m. 1. Rebecca Dunham (Daniel).
2. Sarah Pease (David).
*John, b. 6 Jun. 1707; m. *1. Hepsibah Ripley (Joseph).
2. Abigail Norton.
3. Sarah Norton (Bayes).
4. Mary Norton (Timothy).
Malatiah, b. 19 Jul. 1710; m. Hannah Jenkins (Joseph).
Paul, b. a 1712; m. Elizabeth Folger.
Mary, b. a 1714.
Lemuel, b. a 1716; m. Lydia Smith (Elijah).
Job, b. 1718; m. 1. Eunice.
2. Mrs. Abigail Cooley.
Noah, b. a 1720; d. unm. 1742-7.
Ephraim, b. a 1723; d. y.
(Of second wife, Abiah)
Abiah, b. a 1728; m. Benjamin Sanford.
Seth, b. 23 Aug. 1730; m. Sarah Chase.
Jane, bp. 30 Apr. 1732; m. Samuel Vincent (Reuben).
Thankful, bp. 6 Apr. 1735; m. Cornelius.
Lydia, b. 24 Mar. 1736; m. Thomas Pease (Thomas).

Administration of the estate of BENJAMIN[3] PEASE was granted to his wife on 21 August 1747. The inventory showed a valuation of 1847 pounds, "old tenor". Distribution was made to wife, Abiah, to thirteen children, and to the four children of deceased daughter, Thankful Trapp.

JOHN[4] PEASE, wife Hepsibah Ripley (Joseph)

B. 6 Jun. 1707, Edgartown, Mass. B. a 1712, Edgartown, Mass.
M. 20 Jun. 1728, Edgartown, Mass. D.
D. Sept. 1786, Edgartown, Mass. He m. 2. Abigail Norton, 21 Mar. 1765.
R. Edgartown, Mass. He m. 3. Sarah Norton, 19 Feb. 1767.
He m. 4. Mary Norton, 1768.

Children: (Of first wife, Hepsibah)
*Prince, b. 9 Oct. 1729; m. *1. Martha Marchant (John).
2. Hepsibah Norton (Enoch).
John, b. 1731; m. Jerusha Norton (Matthew).
William, b. 1734; m. Lois Norton (Matthew).
Ephraim, b. 1737; m. 1. Hannah Harper (John).
2. Love Harper (John).
3. Jane Kelley (Lemuel).
Shubael, b. a 1740; d. y.
Hepsibah, b. 29 Aug. 1742; m. Cornelius Marchant (Cornelius).
Susanna, b. 1744; m. Joseph Swasey.
Mary, b. 31 Aug. 1746; m. Marshall Jenkins (Joseph).
Elihu, b. a 1748.
Alexander, b. a 1750; m. Jerusha Coffin (Benjamin).
(Of fourth wife, Mary)
Seba, b. 1769; d. 1794 at sea.
Havilah, b. 1771; m. Abigail Norton (Obed).
Samuel, b. 1774.
Mary, b. 1777.
Francis, b. 1780.

PRINCE[5] PEASE, SR. wife Martha Marchant (John)

B. 9 Oct. 1729, Edgartown, Mass. B. 1732, Edgartown, Mass.
M. 28 Feb. 1750, Edgartown, Mass. D. May 1771, Edgartown, Mass.
D. 21 Mar. 1821, Appleton, Me. He m. 2. Hepsibah Norton (Enoch),
R. Edgartown, Mass.; Appleton, Me. on 24 Sept. 1772.

Children: (Of first wife, Martha)
*Prince, b. a 1751; m. Desire Coffin (Benjamin).
Silas, b. a 1754.
Keturah, b. a 1757; m. 1. Ebenezer Shaw, 1779.
2. Charles Church, 1783.
Shubael, b. a 1760.
Elizabeth, bp. 28 Jan. 1763.
Zebulon, b. a 1765; m. Sarah Meserve.
(Of second wife, Hepsibah)
Banning, b. 1775; m. Anna Lincoln (Joshua).

Children of Prince[5] Pease, Sr., continued:

(Of second wife, Hepsibah)

Martha, b. 1777; m. Peleg Lincoln (Joshua), 10 Mar. 1799. He m. 2. Elizabeth Twombly (Paul), 31 Oct. 1805.

PRINCE[6] PEASE, JR. wife Desire Coffin (Benjamin)

B. a 1751, Edgartown, Mass. B. 22 Feb. 1756, Edgartown.
M. a 1775, Edgartown, Mass. D. 11 Apr. 1830, Appleton, Me.
D. 21 Nov. 1826, Appleton, Me.
R. Edgartown, Mass.; Appleton, Me.

Children:

Nancy, b.
George, b.
Lovina, b.
*Pelatiah, b. 7 Oct. 1782; m. Nancy Butler (Joseph).
Betsey, b. ; m. Thaddeus Luce (Seth).
Alexander, b. 1786; d. Sept. 1802, West Indies.
Huldah, b. ; m. David Packard.

The original name for the section of Knox County, which contains the present townships of Appleton and Hope, was Barrettstown. The 1790 Census lists in Heads of Families for this town the names of Prince Pease, Sr. and PRINCE[6] PEASE, JR. Both purchased their land from the "Twenty Associates" on 20 August 1805, having fulfilled the conditions of settlers. The Pease family settled on the Ridge in the part that became Appleton. In 1812, the town voted to straighten the Ridge road by Prince Pease's and Joshua Lincoln's places.

PELATIAH[7] PEASE, wife Nancy Butler (Joseph)

B. 7 Oct. 1782, Edgartown, Mass. B. 18 Feb. 1790, Bristol, Me.
M. 30 Apr. 1809. D. 1833, Appleton, Me.
D. He m. 2. Mary Wallace, 17 Feb. 1834.
R. Appleton, Me.

Children:

John, b. 28 Nov. 1810.
William, b. 28 Dec. 1812.
*Nancy, b. 10 Apr. 1815; m. Nelson Moody (William). See MOODY.
Alexander, b. 30 Aug. 1817.
Zoa, b. 16 Dec. 1819; m. Martin Ulmer (Capt. Martin).
Joseph, b. 6 Feb. 1822.
Martin, b. 20 May 1824.
Desire, b. 28 Sept. 1826.
Hevas, b. 2 Jul. 1829; d. 25 Aug. 1830.

On 14 March 1808, PELATIAH[7] PEASE, housewright, bought land in Appleton from his father, Prince Pease, for three hundred dollars. This deed is signed by Prince, Jr. and Desire Pease. At the first plantation meeting in Appleton on 24 August 1812, Pelatiah Pease was chosen constable. In 1815, he served on a committee concerned with the building of a road across the back part of town. They considered it inexpedient for financial reasons. He was appointed to another committee in 1820 to meet with the church Council to ordain Elder Richardson as minister.

References:
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Charles E. Banks, 1911.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 3, pp. 27+.
Vital Records of Appleton, Me.
Registry of Deeds, Knox County, Me.
Appleton, Me., Town Records.

PELL

JOSEPH[1] PELL, wife (name unknown)

B. in England.
M.
D. Adm. 23 Feb. 1650.
R. Boston, Mass.

B.
D.
He m. 2. Elizabeth Graves (Thomas), wid. of Nathaniel Eaton.

Children: (Only one known, probably of first wife)
*Anne, b. ; m. Daniel Thurston, Sr. See THURSTON.

JOSEPH[1] PELL took the freeman's oath 14 March 1638/9 in Boston. His occupation is listed there as butcher. He received a grant of ten acres of land in Lynn in 1638. An estate agreement between the widow and possible children of the deceased may be found in the New England Register, Volume seven, page 234.

References:
Snow-Estes Ancestry, - N. E. Snow - M. M. Jillson, 1939.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 7, p. 234.

PHIPPEN

DAVID[1] PHIPPEN, wife Sarah

B. a 1585, Melcomb, Eng.
M.
D. 1650, Boston, Mass.
R. Hingham and Boston, Mass.

B.
D. Aug. 1659, Fairfield, Conn.
She m. 2. George Hull, 1655.

Children of David[1] Phippen:

*Joseph, b. a 1620; m. Dorcas Wood (Nicholas).
Rebecca, b. a 1622; m. George Vickary.
Benjamin, b. 1625; m. 1. Wilmeth.
2. Elinor.
Gamaliel, b. a 1627; m. Sarah Purchase.
Sarah, b. a 1630; m. Thomas Yeo.
George, b. a 1633; m. Elizabeth.
John, b. July 1637; d. July 1637.
John, b. July 1640; d. July 1640.

DAVID[1] PHIPPEN of Melcomb-Regis, Dorset, England, was fourth in descent from Henry Fitzpen, through John and Robert Fitz Pen of Weymouth, Dorset, England. He settled his family first in Hingham, 8 September 1635, where his last two children were born. He was in Boston at a later date. His will was proved, 31 October 1650.

JOSEPH[2] PHIPPEN, wife Dorcas Wood (Nicholas)

B. a 1620, England. B. 1 Apr. 1623.
M. D. liv. 1692/3.
D. 1 Jul. 1687, Salem, Mass.
R. Hingham, Boston, Salem, Mass.;
Falmouth, Me.

Children:

Joseph, bp. Aug. 1642; d. y.
*Mary, b. 5 Mar. 1643; m. John Wallis. See WALLIS.
Sarah, b. 4 Feb. 1644/5; m. George Hodges (George).
David, b. Feb. 1646/7; m. Mrs. Anne (Cromwell) Ager (Thomas Cromwell).
Joseph, b. 30 Apr. 1649; m. 1. Mary Sandford.
2. Seaborn Gooding.
3. Mrs. Damaris (Bartlett) Searl.
Samuel, b. 1 May 1649/50; m. Rachel Guppy (Reuben).
Elizabeth, b. 10 Jun. 1652; d. 14 Jul. 1653.

References:
Roots of the Past in Washington County, Me., - Margaret K. Ashe.
Some Ancestral Lines, - Tingley.

PIERCE

DANIEL[1] PIERCE, wife Sarah

B. a 1611, Ipswich, Eng. B.
M. D. 17 Jul. 1654.
D. 27 Nov. 1677. He m. 2. Mrs. Ann (Goodale) Milward,
R. Newbury, Mass. 26 Dec. 1654, wid. of Thomas.

Children of Daniel[1] Pierce:

Daniel, b. a 1638; m. Elizabeth Milward (Thomas).
*Sarah, b. a 1640; m. Caleb Moody (William). See MOODY.
Joshua, b. 15 May 1642; m. Dorothy Pike (Maj. Robert).
Martha, b. 14 Feb. 1648/9; m. Col. Thomas Noyes (Rev. James).

DANIEL[1] PIERCE came from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, in 1634, in the ship Elizabeth, at the age of twenty-three years. He first settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor in February 1636/7 and a freeman in 1638. He removed to Newbury during the latter year, where land was granted to him in 1645. In 1665, entering into an agreement with Governor Carteret of New Jersey, he joined a group from Newbury who settled there in a township, which they named Woodbridge. There he was a member of the Governor's first council. He returned to Newbury as early as 1670.

References:
N. E. Register, 1875, Daniel Pierce, - Albert H. Hoyt.
Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.

POPE

THOMAS[1] POPE, wife Sarah Jenney (John)

B. a 1608. B. Leyden, Holland.
M. 29 May 1646, Plymouth, Mass. D.
D. Will pr. 9 Jul. 1683, Dartmouth. He m. 1. Anne Fallowell, dau. of R. Plymouth and Dartmouth, Mass. Gabriel, 28 Jul. 1637.

Children: (Of first wife, Anne)
Hannah, b. 1639; m. Joseph Bartlett.
(Of second wife, Sarah)
*Susanna, b. 1649; m. Jacob Mitchell (Experience). See MITCHELL.
Seth, b. 13 Jan. 1648; m. 1. Deborah p. Perry.
2. Rebecca.
Thomas, b. 25 Mar. 1651; p. d. y.
Sarah, b. 14 Feb. 1652; m. 1. Samuel Hinckley.
2. Thomas Huckins.
John, b. 15 Mar. 1653; killed by the Indians, 1675.
Joanna, b. a 1659; m. John Hathaway.
Isaac, b. aft. 1663; m. Alice Mind.

THOMAS[1] POPE, cooper, arrived at New Plymouth about 1631. The following year he was granted land there, and a houselot in 1636. He volunteered to serve in the Pequot War against the Indians. He was juryman many times; in 1645, he was chosen constable of Plymouth and later, surveyor of highways. He became a proprietor of Dartmouth, Massachusetts, about 1674. His son, John, daughter,

Susanna, and son-in-law, Jacob Mitchell, were killed by the Indians while endeavoring to reach Cooke's garrison house, where the Mitchell children had been sent the day before. His wife, Sarah, was not living when his will was drawn, in which he bequeathed money to his grandson, Jacob Mitchell. He was considered well-to-do in terms of those days.

Reference:
Descendants of Edward Small, - Underhill.

PRATT

THOMAS[1] PRATT, wife Susanna

B.
M.
D. 1692.
R. Watertown, Sudbury, Framingham, Mass.

Children:

Thomas, b.	1656; m.	Lydia Parmenter (John).
Abial, b.	; m.	Daniel Bigelow (John).
Ebenezer, b.	; m.	Mary.
*Joseph, b.	; m.	Hannah Provender (John).
John, b.	1665; m.	Ruth.
Philip, b.	; m.	Rebecca.
Ephraim, b.	; m.	Elizabeth.
Nathaniel, b.	; m.	1. Abigail Townsend (Martin). 2. Abigail Wait.
Jonathan, b.	; m.	Sarah Gale (John).
David, b.	; m.	1. Rachel. 2. Sarah Bancroft.
Jabez, b.	; m.	1. Hannah Gale (John). 2. Rebecca Stratton.

JOSEPH[2] PRATT, wife Hannah Provender (John)

B. B.
M. 19 Mar. 1695/6, Framingham. D. 20 May 1745, Framingham.
D. 31 Oct. 1747, Framingham.
R. Framingham, Mass.

Children:

Hannah, b. 31 Jan. 1696.		
Prudence, b. 22 Apr. 1698;	m.	1. Ebenezer Stone (Nathaniel), 1721. 2. Daniel Bigelow (Daniel), 1746. 3. Ezekiel Rice (Jonathan), 1753.

*Rachel, b. 6 Nov. 1703; m. Joseph Graves (Joseph). See GRAVES.

Children of Joseph[2] Pratt, continued:
Mary, b. 4 Mar. 1705/6; m. Jeremiah Belnap.
Bathsheba, b. 4 Apr. 1708; m. David Sanger.

JOSEPH[2] PRATT was a housewright. He bought fifty acres of land from John How in 1688, upon which he built a house, which he sold in 1733 to his son-in-law, Ebenezer Stone. He bought a fifty acre farm from his brother John which he sold in 1732. He also owned one hundred acres of land, which he sold to his son-in-law, David Sanger, on the condition that the latter support him and his wife during their lives.

Reference:
History of Framingham, - J. H. Temple, 1887.

PROCTOR

JOHN[1] PROCTOR, wife Martha

B. a 1595. B. 1607.
M. D. aft. 1672.
D. 1672, Ipswich, Mass.
R. Ipswich, Mass.

Children:
John, b. 1632; m. 1. Martha, d. 13 Jun. 1659.
2. Elizabeth Thorndike (John), 1662.
3. Elizabeth Bassett, 1 Apr. 1674.
Mary, b. 1634; m. George Hadley.
Abigail, b. 1639; m. Thomas Varney (William).
Martha, b. 6 Mar. 1644; m. James White (William).
*Sarah, b. ; m. Capt. John Dodge (William). See DODGE.
Joseph, b. ; m. 1. Martha Wainwright (Francis).
Benjamin, b. 10 Jun. 1659; m. Deborah Hart (Isaac).
Hannah, b. ; m. Weeden.

JOHN[1] PROCTOR came from London, April 1635, in the ship Susan and Ellen. His occupation was listed as husbandman, and his age was forty years. With him came his wife Martha, aged twenty-eight, and his children, John and Mary. He settled in Ipswich, where he was a proprietor in 1635. His will dated 18 August 1672, bequeathed to wife Martha and his children, and was probated 28 September 1672.

References:
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Tingley Genealogy, - R. M. Tingley.
Proctor Family, (mms.), - William Bushby, 1959.

PROVENDER

JOHN[1] PROVENDER, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. Will, 12 Apr. 1712.
R. Framingham, Mass.

Children:
John, b.
Benjamin, b.
Jonathan, b.
Isaac, b.
David, b.
*Hannah, b. ; m. Joseph Pratt (Thomas), 19 Mar. 1695/6. See PRATT.
Sarah, b. ; m. Daniel Eliot (Daniel), 3 Feb. 1707/8.

JOHN[1] PROVENDER had a lot granted and laid out in 1669 at Quansigamond (Worcester). The settling of this place was broken up by the Indian War. He was of Malden in 1674, and a soldier in Captain Samuel Mosely's company in 1675. In 1693, he was in Framingham where he built a house on Dadmun's Lane. His will was dated 12 April 1712, and he was not living on 1 July 1715.

Reference:
History of Framingham, - J. H. Temple.

PUTNAM

JOHN[1] PUTNAM, wife Priscilla

B. a 1580, Aston Abbotts, Eng.
M. 1612.
D. 30 Dec. 1662, Danvers, Mass.
R. Danvers, Mass.

Children:
Elizabeth, bp. 20 Dec. 1612.
Thomas, bp. 7 Mar. 1614/5; m. 1. Ann Holyoke (Edward).
2. Mrs. Mary Veren, wid. of Nathaniel.
John, bp. 24 Jul. 1617; d. inf.
Nathaniel, bp. 11 Oct. 1619; m. Elizabeth Hutchinson (Richard).
Sara, bp. 7 Mar. 1622/3.
Phoebe, bp. 28 Jul. 1624.
*John, bp. 27 May 1627; m. Rebecca Prince.

The Putnam Genealogy, by Eben Putnam, gives the early history of Putnam families in England, also the coat-of-arms. "JOHN PUTNAM was a farmer and exceedingly well off for those times. He wrote a fair hand as deeds on record show. In these deeds, he styles himself Yeoman, and once, in 1655, husbandman. The maiden name of his wife may be Deacon; she was sister-in-law of a Gould."

CAPT. JOHN[2] PUTNAM, wife Rebecca Prince

Bp. 27 May 1627, Aston Abbotts, Eng.
M. 3 Jul. 1652, Salem, Mass.
D. 7 Apr. 1710, Danvers, Mass.
R. Danvers, Mass.

Children:

*Rebecca, b. 28 May 1653; m. *2. John Shepherd (John). See SHEPHERD. She m. 1. John Fuller (Thomas).
Sarah, b. 4 Sept. 1654; m. John Hutchinson (Richard).
Priscilla, b. 4 Mar. 1657; m. Joseph Bailey (John).
Jonathan, b. 17 Mar. 1659; m. 1. Elizabeth Whipple (Thomas). 2. Lydia Potter (Anthony).
James, b. 4 Sept. 1661; m. 1. Sarah. 2. Mrs. Mary Rea.
Hannah, b. 2 Feb. 1663; m. Henry Brown (Henry).
Eleazer, b. 1665; m. 1. Hannah Boardman (Daniel). 2. Elizabeth Rolfe (Benjamin).
John, b. 14 Jul. 1667; m. Hannah.
Susanna, b. 4 Sept. 1670; m. Edward Bishop (Edward).
Ruth, b. Aug. 1673.

Putnam Genealogy, - Eben Putnam.

JOHN[2] PUTNAM was made freeman in 1665. He was constantly to the fore in all matters relating to town or church government. In 1668-70, he signed a petition requesting that a minister be allowed to conduct services at the "Farms". He was among the heaviest taxpayers in Salem Village. It was in the military affairs and the witchcraft delusion that his character was best shown. In 1672, he was styled corporal; in 1678, he was commissioned lieutenant of a troop of horse; after 1687, he was called Captain. He was frequently a deputy to the General Court.

His wife, Rebecca Prince, was a stepdaughter of John Gedney of Salem.

References:

The Putnam Family, 1891, - Eben Putnam.
Johnson Family, - E. A. Towle, 1919.
History of Salem, Mass., - Sidney Perley, Vol. 2, p. 109.
Boston and Eastern Mass., - Vol. 3, p. 1229.

REMICK

CHRISTIAN[1] REMICK, wife Hannah

B. a 1631.
M. a 1655.
D. aft. 1718, p. Kittery, Me.
R. Kittery, Me.

Children:
Hannah, b. 25 Apr. 1656; m. Richard Gowell.
*Mary, b. 7 Aug. 1658; m. Peter Dixon. See DIXON.
Jacob, b. 23 Nov. 1660; m. 1. Lydia.
2. Mary.
Sarah, b. 16 Jul. 1663; m. 1. John Green (Richard).
2. Barnabas Wixam.
Isaac, b. 20 Jul. 1665; m. Elizabeth.
Abraham, b. 9 Jun. 1667; m. Elizabeth Freeman.
Martha, b. 20 Feb. 1669; m. Daniel Cole.
Joshua, b. 24 Jul. 1672; m. 1. Anne Lancaster.
2. Mrs. Mary Hepworth.
Lydia, b. 8 Feb. 1676; m. Thomas Cole.

CHRISTIAN[1] REMICK settled in the part of Kittery known as Eliots Neck. He received several grants of land for an overall total of one hundred and seventy acres. His name is included in a list of Freemen of Kittery, 16 November 1692. He served as selectman and treasurer for many years, and was frequently surveyor for the town. In 1692, he was Representative to the General Court. Judgment was decided against him in a long, involved land controversy which was carried to the Superior Court. He and his wife, Hannah, distributed their property by deeds of land to their sons, probably giving their daughters their share at the time of marriage.

Reference:
Remick Genealogy, - Winifred L. Holman, 1933.

REMILLY

CAPT. MATTHIAS[1] REMILLY,
wife (name unknown)

B. in Germany. (original spelling, Römele)
M.
D.
R. Waldoboro and Rockland, Me.

Children: (Only one of record)
*Catherine, b. a 1741; m. Capt. John Ulmer (Johan). See ULMER.

CAPTAIN MATTHIAS[1] REMILLY, as the name was frequently spelled, was the immigrant ancestor of this family at Broad Bay (Waldoboro), having come to this country as early as 1742. He was assigned Lot #18, which was adjacent to the one owned by George Demuth. These lots still show the original bounds by the stone walls which still stand on those portions of the early farms east of the Friendship road. He had had military experience in Germany; and at Broad Bay, as Captain, he became the first regular commissioned officer of the militia. Thus he assumed a position of importance during the Indian Wars. The Journal which he kept is available in the Massachusetts State Archives. Many references mention Captain Remilly as a leading man in the settlement. By 1797, he was living at East Thomaston (Rockland), where he had removed to join his old friend, Captain John Ulmer.

References:
History of Old Broad Bay and Waldoboro, - Jasper J. Stahl, Vols. 1 and 2, 1956.
Mass. State Archives, - Vol. 15A, p. 241-2.
Mass. State Archives, - Vol. 38A, p. 303.
Mass. State Archives, - Vol. 117, p. 358.

RIPLEY

WILLIAM[1] RIPLEY, wife (name unknown)

B. of Wymondham, Eng.
M.
D. 20 Jul. 1656.
R. Hingham, Mass.

He m. 2. Mrs. Elizabeth Thaxter, 29 Sept. 1654, wid. of Thomas.
She m. 3. John Dwight, 20 Jan. 1657/8.

Children: (Of first wife)
John, b. ; m. Elizabeth Hobart (Rev. Peter).
(a dau.), b.
Sarah, b. ; m. Jeremiah Beal, 18 Nov. 1652.
*Abraham, b. ; m. Mary Farnsworth (Joseph).

WILLIAM[1] RIPLEY, the emigrant, was the son of William Ripley of Wymondham, county Norfolk, England. The father made his will 31 August 1619, which was proved 17 February 1620. William, the son, was named executor, but renounced probate, and administration was granted to Elizabeth Ripley, the relict.

ABRAHAM[2] RIPLEY, wife Mary Farnsworth (Joseph)

B.
M.
D. 11 Oct. 1683, Hingham, Mass.
R. Hingham, Mass.

B. 30 Mar. 1637, Dorchester.
D.
She m. 2. Edward Jenkins, Scituate, on 17 Jun. 1684, Hingham, Mass.

Children of Abraham[2] Ripley:
Mary, b. 1 May 1660.
Abraham, b. 21 Sept. 1661; m. Ruth.
Elizabeth, b. 13 Nov. 1664; d. 30 Jun. 1667.
*Joseph, b. 25 Jan. 1665/6; m. Sarah Jenkins (Peter).
Hester, b. 25 Jul. 1670.
Rebecca, b. 20 Nov. 1674.
Isaac, b. 24 Aug. 1678.

JOSEPH[3] RIPLEY, wife Sarah Jenkins (Peter)

B. 25 Jan. 1666/7, Hingham, Mass. B. a 1675.
M. 1701/2, Edgartown, Mass. D.
D. bet. 22 Feb. -Jul. 1726, Edgartown.
R. Dartmouth and Edgartown, Mass.

Children:
Sarah, b. a 1702; m. Nicholas Butler (John).
Abraham, b. a 1704; m. Elizabeth Marchant (John).
Mary, b. a 1706; m. 1. William Mackelroy.
2. David Dunham (Gershom).
Abigail, b. a 1708; m. 1. Thomas Jernegan (Thomas).
2. Samuel Pease (Thomas).
Eleanor, b. a 1710; m. 1. John Flood.
2. Nathaniel Marchant.
Peter, b. 1710; m. 1. Damaris Chase (Joseph).
2. Phoebe Swain.
*Hepsibah, b. a 1712; m. John Pease (Benjamin). See PEASE.
Keturah, b. a 1714; m. Thomas Summerton.

References:
History of Hingham, - Vol. 3, 1893.
History of Marthas Vineyard, - Banks.

ROBIE

HENRY[1] ROBIE, wife Ruth Moore (William)

B. 12 Feb. 1618. B.
M. D. 5 May 1673, Hampton, N. H.
D. 22 Apr. 1688, Hampton, N. H. He m. 2. Mrs. Elizabeth (Philbrick) Garland, wid. of John, 19 Jan. 1673/4.
R. Exeter and Hampton, N. H. He m. 3. Sarah.

Children: (Of first wife, Ruth)
Thomas, b. 1 Mar. 1646; m. Martha Eaton.
John, b. 2 Feb. 1649; m. Mary.
Judith, b. a 1650; m. Samuel Healey (William).

Children of Henry[1] Robie, continued:
Ruth, b. 3 Mar. 1654; m.
Deliverance, b. 22 Mar. 1657; m. Nathaniel Hazeltine (John).
*Samuel, b. 4 Aug. 1659; m. Mary Page (Thomas).
Ichabod, b. 26 Nov. 1664; m. 1. Lucy Page (Francis).
2. Lydia Spendlow.
Sarah, b. 19 Apr. 1679; m. Samuel Clough.
p. Mary, b. ; m. Samuel Folsom (John).
p. Joanna, b. ; m. Jonathan Elkins (Gershom).

HENRY[1] ROBIE came from England to Dorchester, Massachusetts, in 1639. The same year he settled in Exeter and was a signer of the Combination. He removed to Hampton soon after 1650, where he was a selectman in 1656 and for three times thereafter. He was a constable in 1661, and a justice of the peace for many years, sitting as a justice in court for the trial of Joshua Moody, the pastor of the church in Portsmouth. Mr. Robie kept the ordinary (public house) in Hampton about eight or ten years. His parents were Thomas and Mary (Coxon) Robie of Castle Donnington, England.

SAMUEL[2] ROBIE, wife Mary Page (Thomas)

B. 4 Aug. 1659, Hampton, N. H. B. 21 Mar. 1664/5, Hampton.
M. D. 5 Sept. 1750, Hampton, N. H.
D. 10 Aug. 1717, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children:
Ruth, b. 1679; m. John Sanborn.
Mary, b. 25 Nov. 1686; m. Henry Dearborn (Henry).
Sarah, b. 27 Mar. 1689; m. Nathaniel Batchelder (Nathaniel).
Theodate, b. 5 Dec. 1691; m. Abraham Drake (Abraham).
Huldah, b. 8 Mar. 1694; m. James Perkins (Humphery).
*Bathsheba, b. 2 Aug. 1696; m. Dea. Joshua Lane (William).
See LANE.
Thomas, b. 10 Oct. 1698; m. Sarah Fogg (James).
Hannah, b. 26 Feb. 1701; m. John Tilton (Joseph).
Abigail, b. 19 Apr. 1703; m. Ezekiel Dow (Jabez).
Elizabeth, b. 19 Jul. 1704; m. James Fogg (James).
Bethia, b. 28 Dec. 1707; m. Abner Fogg (Seth).

References:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Joseph Dow, 1893.
Genealogical History of the Robie Family, - Eva Schwarting, 1956.
Robie, Whiting, Carter, Towle Families, - Reuben Robie.
New Hampshire Genealogies, - Stearns, Vol. 1, p. 324.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Robie Family, - Virginia Robie.

ROBINSON

JAMES[1] ROBINSON, wife Lucretia Foxwell (Richard)

B. B. a 1644.
M. 1668. D.
D. Adm. of est. 6 Apr. 1710.
R. Scarboro, Me.; Newcastle, N. H.

Children:

Rebecca, b.	; m.	John Pitman (John).
Elizabeth, b.	; m.	Nathan White (Nathan).
*Mary, b.	; m.	Henry Trefethen (Henry). See TREFETHEN.
Margaret, b.	; m.	Capt. Hugh Reed.

JAMES[1] ROBINSON, cooper, of Scarboro (Black Point), had a forty acre grant of land there in 1682/3. During Philip's War, he lived in Newcastle, New Hampshire. He was arrested for murder and tried at Casco, but was acquitted. The verdict of the jury was as follows:

"Whereas James Robinson of Black Point was Indited the 26th day of June 1666 upon suspition of murdering Christopher Collins of Black Point at his Majesty's Court houlden in Cascoe and being tried by the grand Jury of this Court and committed to us the Jury of Life and Death, -- We find that the sayd Collins was slain by misadventure, and culpable of his own death, and not upon anie former malice, and therefore the sd James Robinson not guilty of murder. 29 July 1666."

References:
Me. Historical Society Collections, - Vol. 8, p. 71.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

SANDERS

LT. JOHN[1] SANDERS, wife Ann

B.
M.
D. Will, 13 Jun. 1670.
R. Ipswich, Mass.; Hampton, N. H.;
Wells and Cape Porpoise, Me.

Children:

Thomas, b.	; m.	Hope Reynolds (p. William), 1664.
John, b.	; m.	Mary.
*Sarah, b.	; m.	*1. Peter Turbat. See TURBAT. 2. Daniel Goodwin.

Children of Lt. John[1] Sanders, continued:
Grace, b. ; m. 1. John Bush.
2. Richard Palmer.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. 1. John Batson.
2. Walden.
3. John Gove, Jr.

JOHN[1] SANDERS, an Ipswich proprietor in 1635, removed to Salisbury in 1638. From there he went to Hampton, New Hampshire, where he was an inhabitant 13 December 1639. He sold his property in Hampton in 1644 and went to Wells, Maine, where he had bought a house with land on 20 August 1643. Here he was appointed sergeant in 1653, and lieutenant before 1657. He sold land with his wife, Ann, 9 October 1663, then of Cape Porpoise. The name is frequently spelled Saunders.

References:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Charles H. Pope.

SEWELL

HENRY[2] SEWELL, wife Jane Dummer (Stephen)

B. a 1614, Coventry, England. B.
M. 25 Mar. 1646, Newbury, Mass. D. 13 Jan. 1701, Newbury, Mass.
D. 16 May 1700, Newbury, Mass.
R. Ipswich and Newbury, Mass.

Children:
Hannah, b. 10 May 1649; m. Jacob Tappan (Abraham).
Samuel, b. 28 Mar. 1652; m. Hannah Hull (John).
John, b. 10 Oct. 1654; m. Hannah Fessenden.
Stephen, b. 9 Aug. 1657; m. Margaret Mitchell (Jonathan).
Jane, b. 25 Oct. 1659; m. Moses Gerrish (Capt. William).
*Anne, b. 3 Sept. 1662; m. William Longfellow (William). See LONGFELLOW.
Dorothy, b. 29 Oct. 1668; m. Ezekiel Northend (Ezekiel).
Mehitable, b. 8 May 1665; m. William Moody (Samuel).

HENRY[2] SEWELL, born 1614 in Coventry, England, was the only son of Henry[1] Sewell, a wealthy linen draper of that town. In 1634, Henry, Sr. sent his son to New England with cattle and provisions suitable for establishing a new plantation. Apparently, Henry[2] settled first at Ipswich, then at Newbury and Rowley. After his marriage, he and his wife, Jane, returned to England. They remained there until 1659, returning to Massachusetts to settle in Newbury. Henry Sewell, Sr. also came to America. His wife was Anne Hunt, whom he married in 1623. He died in Rowley, Massachusetts,

in March 1656, aged eighty years.

References:
The Hammatt Papers, - Abraham Hammatt, 1854.
Sewell Family in America, - W. L. Sewell, 1955.
Wells Family, - D. W. Norris and H. A. Feldman, 1942.

SHAW

ROGER[1] SHAW, wife Anne

B. in England.
M.
D. 29 May 1661, Hampton, N. H. He m. 2. Mrs. Susanna Tilton,
R. Hampton, N. H. widow of William.

Children:
*Margaret, b. a 1624; m. Thomas Ward. See WARD.
Joseph, b. a 1635; m. Elizabeth Partridge (William).
Esther, b. Jun. 1638, Cambridge.
Mary, b. ; d. 26 Jan. 1640, Cambridge.
Benjamin, b. a 1641; m. Esther Richardson.
Ann, b. ; m. Samuel Fogg.
Mary, b. 29 Sept. 1645. (One dau. M. Thomas Parker)

ROGER[1] SHAW was of Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1636, and was made a freeman in 1638. He went to Hampton about 1647, where he bought the rights of John Cross to certain tracts of land, and there he also received some grants from the town. He settled where Simeon Shaw later lived. Roger Shaw was a large landholder and an influential man. He was a selectman in 1649 and 1654; a constable also in the latter year; a commissioner for small causes in 1651; and he represented the town in the General Court in 1651, 1652, and 1653.

Reference:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow, 1893.

SHEPHERD

WILLIAM[1] SHEPHERD, wife (name unknown)

B. in England.
M.
D.
R. Taunton, Mass.

Children:
Samuel, b. ; m. Mary (Page) Dow, (John Page), wid. of John Dow.

Children of William[1] Shepherd, continued:

Israel, b. ; Removed to Nansemong, Va.
*John, b. ; m. *1. Rebecca (Putnam) Fuller, (Capt. John Putnam), wid. of John Fuller.
2. Hannah (Green) Acie, (Henry Green), wid. of John Acie.
3. Mrs. Rebecca Priar, (int. 28 Aug. 1718).
Solomon, b. ; m. Sarah (Eastman) French, (Roger Eastman), wid. of Joseph French.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Abraham Brown.

WILLIAM[1] SHEPHERD of Taunton, Massachusetts, was probably the son of John of Towcester, Northamptonshire, England, and nephew of Rev. Thomas Shepherd of Cambridge, Massachusetts. From the will of John Shepherd of Towcester, proved 6 June 1646: "I doe give and bequeath unto my eldest sonne, William Sheppard now in New England, all the goods I sent over unto him in May or June, 1643", etc. William Shepherd took the oath of Fidelitie at Taunton in 1657. His family is named in several land deeds in Essex county.

JOHN[2] SHEPHERD, wife Rebecca Putnam (Capt. John)

B. B. 28 May 1653, Salem, Mass.
M. 6 Dec. 1677, Salem, Mass. D. 21 Sept. 1689, Salem, Mass.
D. 19 Jun. 1726, Salem, Mass. She m. 1. John Fuller.
R. Salem and Rowley, Mass. He m. 2. Mrs. Hannah (Green) Acie.
He m. 3. Mrs. Rebecca Priar.

Children:

*John, b. 2 Feb. 1678; m. Hannah Ayer (Timothy).
William, b. ; m. Elizabeth Brown (Abraham).
Eleazer, b. ; p. unm.
Hannah, b. ; m. Daniel Clark.
Elizabeth, b. ; d. 14 Jan. 1690/1; age 3 yrs.
Jonathan, b. 12 May 1698; m. 1. Mehitable Tenney.
2. Ruth Johnson.
3. Joanna Barker.

Essex Institute Col., - Vol. 64, p. 238-239.

The above reference gives authoritative data regarding the three wives of John[2] Shepherd, his family, and his land transactions.

JOHN[3] SHEPHERD, wife Hannah Ayer (Timothy)

B. 2 Feb. 1678, Salem, Mass. B. 7 Dec. 1683, Haverhill, Mass.
M. 15 Feb. 1704/5, Haverhill. D.
D.
R. Haverhill, Mass.

Children of John[3] Shepherd:

Timothy, b. 26 Nov. 1706; m. Marcy Barker.
*Elizabeth, b. 5 Apr. 1709; m. Joseph Johnson (James). See JOHNSON.
Samuel, b. 14 Sept. 1711; m. Lydia Boynton (Ichabod).
Hannah, b. 9 Apr. 1714; m. David Ayer (Nathaniel).

References:
Essex Institute Collections, - Vol. 64, p. 236-240.
The Shepherd Family of Essex County, - George F. Shepherd.
Vital Records of Haverhill, Mass.
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Vol. 3, p. 1007, Hoyt.
Dawes-Gates Genealogy, - Mary W. Ferris, 1943.

SMITH

ROBERT[1] SMITH, wife Susanna

B. 1611/12. B.
M. D. 12 Jun. 1680, Hampton, N. H.
D. 30 Aug. 1706, Hampton, N. H.
R. Exeter and Hampton, N. H.

Children:

John, b. ; m. 1. Rebecca Adams.
2. Rebecca Marston (William).
Asahel, b. ; named in will, 22 Mar. 1699/1700.
Jonathan, b. a 1640; m. Mehitable Holdred (William).
*Meribah, b. ; m. Francis Page (Robert). See PAGE.
Joseph, b. ; m. 1. Dorothy Cotton (Seaborn).
2. Mary Moore (William).
3. Elizabeth Marshall.
Israel, b. ; adm. 20 May 1676, Boston, Mass.

ROBERT[1] SMITH was living in Exeter when he signed the Combination in 1639 and took the oath of allegiance on 17 April 1644. He was a magistrate for Exeter in 1652. His occupation was tailoring. By 1654, he had removed to Hampton, and here his services to the town were many. He was a juryman for ten years, selectman in 1654 and 1660, and constable in 1671. His wife, Susanna, was killed by lightning. His will names five children, his son, Israel, having died.

References:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Boston and Eastern Mass., - Vol. 1, p. 418.
Dover, Mass., Genealogies, - Frank Smith.
New Hampshire Genealogies, - Stearns, Vol. 4, p. 1872.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.

SOMERBY

ANTHONY[1] SOMERBY, wife Abigail

B. a 1611, Little Bythum, Eng. B.
M. D. 3 Jun. 1673.
D. 31 Jul. 1686, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Only child:
*Abiel, b. 8 Sept. 1641; m. Rebecca Knight (Richard).

ANTHONY[1] SOMERBY was the son of Richard, son of Henry, of Little Bythum in Lincolnshire, England. (His own statement in Newbury record.) He came with his brother Henry, in the ship Jonathan, in 1639, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. Here he taught school, and was made freeman on 18 May 1642. The General Court made him clerk of writs and recorder of vital records, 27 October 1647. He was a Newbury proprietor and a town officer. He bequeathed his estate to his grandchildren Henry, Abiel, and Anthony Somerby; to Elizabeth Moody and her son Daniel; to granddaughters, Abigail and Rebecca; to Elizabeth Morse; to his daughter-in-law who had an allowance out of her husband's estate, and sixty pounds in her brother, John Kelly's hands; brother Tristram Coffin and cousin Nathaniel Clark, overseers.

ABIEL[2] SOMERBY, wife Rebecca Knight (Richard)

B. 8 Sept. 1641. B. 3 Mar. 1643, Newbury, Mass.
M. 13 Nov. 1661, Newbury, Mass. D. 1719, Newbury, Mass.
D. 27 Dec. 1671, Newbury, Mass. She m. 2. Nicholas Wallis, 28
R. Newbury, Mass. Apr. 1691, of Ipswich.

Children:
Henry, b. 13 Sept. 1662; m. Elizabeth Moody (Samuel).
*Elizabeth, b. 20 Dec. 1664; m. Daniel Moody (Sgt. Caleb). See MOODY.
Abiel, b. 21 Aug. 1667; m. Jane Brocklebank (Samuel).
Abigail, b. 25 Jan. 1670; m. Edmund Greenleaf (Capt. Stephen).
Anthony, b. 12 Jun. 1672; m. Elizabeth Heard (Edward).
Rebecca, b. 12 Jun. 1672; m. John Kent.

HENRY[1] SOMERBY, wife Judith Greenleaf (Edmund)

Bp. 17 Mar. 1612, Little Bythum, Eng. B. 2 Sept. 1625, Ipswich, Eng.
D. 15 Dec. 1705, Newbury, Mass.
M. She m. 2. Tristram Coffin, Jr.
D. 2 Oct. 1652, Newbury, Mass. on 2 Mar. 1653, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

Children of Henry[1] Somerby:

Sarah, b. 10 Feb. 1645; m. John Hale (Thomas).
*Elizabeth, b. 1 Nov. 1646; m. Nathaniel Clarke. See CLARKE.
John, b. 24 Dec. 1648; d. 14 Dec. 1650.
Daniel, b. 18 Nov. 1650; killed in Indian battle, 19 Dec. 1675.

(Children by second husband, Tristram Coffin, surname Coffin)

Judith, b. 4 Dec. 1653; m. John Sanborn.
Deborah, b. 10 Nov. 1655; m. Joseph Knight.
Mary, b. 12 Nov. 1657; m. Joseph Little.
James, b. 22 Apr. 1659; m. Florence Hooke.
John, b. 8 Sept. 1660; d. 13 May 1677.
Lydia, b. 22 Apr. 1662; m. 1. Moses Little.
2. John Pike (John).
Enoch, b. 21 Jan. 1663; d. 12 Nov. 1675.
Stephen, b. 18 Aug. 1664; m. Sarah Atkinson.
Peter, b. 27 Jul. 1667; m. Apphia Dole.
Nathaniel, b. 22 Mar. 1669; m. Sarah Dole.

HENRY[1] SOMERBY was a brother of Anthony, and son of Richard Somerby of Little Bythum, Lincolnshire, England. The two brothers sailed from England in the ship "Jonathan" in 1639, landed at Boston, thence went to Newbury, where they settled. Henry Somerby was a merchant tailor.

References:

Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.
Greenleaf Genealogy, - James E. Greenleaf, 1896.
Coffin Family, - Will Gardner, 1962.

STANFORD

ROBERT[2] STANFORD, wife (name unknown)

B. a 1635.
M.
D. 15 May 1709, Gloucester.
R. Falmouth, Me.; Gloucester, Mass.

He p.m. 2. Mrs. Mary (Howland) Williamson, dau. of Arthur; wid. of Timothy, at Marshfield, Mass., 22 Jan. 1679.

Children:

*Mary, b. 1674; m. Josiah Wallis (John). See WALLIS.
Rebecca, b. 1677; m. John Sawyer.
Martha, b. 1680; m. James Wallis.
Elizabeth, b. 1683; m. James Simpson.
Josiah, b. 1686; m. Hannah Day.
John, b. 1690; m. Abigail Butman.
Bethia, b. 1692; d. 20 Feb. 1720.

ROBERT[2] STANFORD was the son of Thomas[1] Stanford. He and his father were both residents of Casco (Falmouth), Maine, in 1658, when they took the oath of allegiance to the government of Massachusetts. Robert removed to Gloucester, Massachusetts, and died there. The name is frequently spelled Staniford.

Reference:
Banks Folio Volumes, - Vol. 1, p. 269-70, Charles Banks, (Bangor Public Library).

STANWOOD

PHILIP[1] STANWOOD, wife Jane

B.
M.
D. 7 Aug. 1672, Gloucester, Mass.
R. Gloucester, Mass.

B.
D. 18 Aug. 1706.
She m. 2. John Pierce, on 12 Sept. 1673, Gloucester.

Children:
Philip, b. ; m. 1. Mary Blackwell.
2. Esther Bray (Thomas), 30 Oct. 1683.
John, b. Dec. 1652; m. Mrs. Lydia (Messer) Butler, (Thomas Messer).
Mary, b. ; d. unm. 3 Mar. 1674.
Jane, b. 14 Feb. 1655; m. Timothy Somes.
Samuel, b. 5 Jan. 1657/8; m. Hannah Pressey (John).
*Jonathan, b. 29 Mar. 1661; m. Mary Nichols, p. (Thomas).
Naomi, b. 26 Apr. 1664; m. William Sargent (William).
Ruth, b. 10 Mar. 1667; m. John Hammons.
Hannah, b. 16 Jul. 1670.

PHILIP[1] STANWOOD was living in Gloucester, Massachusetts, with his wife Jane and his son Philip, when his second son John was born in 1652. He was active in civil and military affairs in Gloucester, being chosen fenceviewer, 1652; selectman, 1657-8, 1660, 1670, 1671; assessor several times; and sergeant of the Foot company in 1666. His wife, Jane, was administratrix of his estate, and a division was made to her children at the court in Ipswich on 30 July 1673.

JONATHAN[2] STANWOOD, wife Mary Nichols (Thomas)

B. 29 Mar. 1661, Gloucester.
M. 27 Dec. 1688, West Amesbury.
D. 7 May 1745, Gloucester, Mass.
R. Gloucester, Mass.

B. of West Amesbury.
D.

Children of Jonathan[2] Stanwood:

Jonathan, b. 6 Dec. 1689; d. 27 Apr. 1693.
Thomas, b. 5 Apr. 1692; d. 6 Feb. 1715.
Rachel, b. 14 Aug. 1694; d. 29 Nov. 1695.
Jonathan, b. 27 Sept. 1696; d. 1760, p. unm.
Ebenezer, b. 5 Jun. 1699; m. Hannah Warner.
David, b. 12 Mar. 1702; m. Dorcas Randell.
*Nehemiah, b. 15 Nov. 1704; m. *1. Bethia Elwell (Joshua).
2. Sarah Tucker, 14 Jul. 1759.
Benoni, b. 29 Feb. 1707.
Patience, b. 29 Feb. 1707.
Mary, b. 17 Sept. 1709.

NEHEMIAH[3] STANWOOD, wife Bethia Elwell (Joshua)

B. 15 Nov. 1704, Gloucester.
M. 14 Jan. 1730/1, Gloucester.
D. Adm. 6 May 1784, Gloucester.
R. Gloucester, Mass.

B. 10 Dec. 1710, Gloucester.
D. bet. 1751-57, Gloucester.
He m. 2. Sarah Tucker, int. 14 Jul. 1759.

Children:

Joshua, b. 24 Oct. 1731; m. Mary Riggs.
Nehemiah, b. 26 Jun. 1733; m. Ruth Morgan.
Ebenezer, b. 3 May 1735.
Isaac, b. 2 Jun. 1737.
*Bethia, b. 24 May 1739; m. Richard Pearson (Bartholomew). See PEARSON.
Jonathan, b. 4 Apr. 1741.
Anna, b. 27 Jun. 1743.
Lucy, b. 5 Dec. 1751; m. William Riggs.

Reference:
Stanwood Family, - Ethel Stanwood Bolton, 1899.

STAPLES

PETER[1] STAPLES, wife Elizabeth Beedle (Robert)

B.
M. a 1669/70.
D. Will pr. 7 Apr. 1719.
R. Eliot, Me.

She m. 1. Stephen Edwards.

Children:

Peter, b. 1675; m. Mary Long (Robert), 8 Jan. 1695/6.
*John, b. 1677; m. Mary Dixon (Peter).
James, b. 1679; m. Mary Tetherly (William).

PETER[1] STAPLES was granted thirty acres of land in Kittery in 1671. In September 1675, he received an additional grant of ten acres adjacent to five acres granted to his wife in her widowhood on 13 December 1669. This latter grant adjoined land of Christopher Beedle, and the deeds explain the relationship of Elizabeth and Christopher Beedle. On 13 September 1708, Peter Staples, Jr. was administrator of the estate of Christopher Beedle.

In 1673, Peter[1] Staples was appointed highway surveyor against his wishes, but was called into court and required to serve. In 1675, he and Weymouth Lydston were involved in cross suits for slander, both plaintiffs won but Lydston received the larger award. Peter Staples was a constable for the town, and served on the Grand Jury in 1688, 1689-90, and 1699. He had a tavern license in 1704 and 1706-9.

JOHN[2] STAPLES, wife Mary Dixon (Peter)

B. 1677, Kittery, Me.
M. a 1699.
D. Will pr. 16 Jul. 1745/6.
R. Kittery, Me.

B. 23 Sept. 1679, Kittery, Me.
D.

Children:
John, b. 3 Sept. 1699; d. y.
*Hezekiah, b. 11 Feb. 1702; m. Anne Thompson (Thomas).
Solomon, b. 20 Jun. 1705; m. Martha Tobey (Richard).
Samuel, b. 11 Apr. 1707; m. 1. Patience More (Thomas).
2. Mercy Cane (Nicholas).
Hannah, b. 8 Feb. 1709/10; m. 1. John Drew.
2. Edward Whitehouse.
Thomas, b. 9 Jan. 1711/12; m. Sarah Fergurson (Alexander).
Mary, b. 21 Jan. 1714; m. Hanscom.
Anne, b. 10 Mar. 1716; m. Joshua Brooks.
John, b. 2 Jan. 1717/8; not in will.
Elizabeth, b. 11 Feb. 1719/20; m. John Thompson (John).
Mark, b. 31 Oct. 1725.

HEZEKIAH[3] STAPLES, wife Anne Thompson (Thomas)

B. 11 Feb. 1702, Kittery, Me.
M. 22 Feb. 1727.
D.
R. Kittery, Me.

B. 21 Sept. 1707, So. Berwick.
D.

Children: (probably incomplete)
*Miles, b. 22 Sept. 1729; m. Sarah Trefethen (Henry).
Hezekiah, b. 1734; m. Mary Paul (Amos).

MILES[4] STAPLES, wife Sarah Trefethen (Henry)

B. 22 Sept. 1729, Kittery, Me.
M. 11 Jun. 1753.
D. 11 Feb. 1810, Stocton, Me.
R. Stocton, Me.

B. 1728, Newcastle, N. H.
D. 1808, Stocton, Me.

Children:

John, b. 6 Nov. 1753; m. Abigail.
Jotham, b. 17 Jan. 1756; m. Mary Stephens.
Sarah, b. 27 Apr. 1758; m. Levi Fowler.
Abigail, b. 17 Jun. 1760; m. Alexander Grant.
William, b. 8 Feb. 1763; m. 1. Edith Stephens.
2. Olive.
*Anne, b. 23 Dec. 1764; m. William Towers. See TOWERS.
Mary, b. 6 Jun. 1767; m. p. James Hannah.
Miles, b. 12 Apr. 1769; m. Jane Nickerson (Reuben).
Crawford, b. 27 Apr. 1772; m. Ruth Ridley.
Phoebe, b. 20 Dec. 1778; m. Ephraim Colson.
Catherine, b. 3 Nov. 1776; m. 1. Smith.
2. Ephraim Stimpson.
3. Babbage.

Note: The Bible record sent to the writer by John Towers, a descendant of William and Anne Towers, who was Registrar of Deeds in Polk County, Wisconsin, in 1936 verifies the birth date of Anne Staples, it being identical with the date found in the Prospect, Maine, Vital Records. The son of William and Anne (Staples) Towers, Miles Towers, returned to Stocton, Maine, from Tower Hill, New Brunswick, and there married and reared his family.

References:

Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Descendants of David Staples, - Martha S. Dildilian, 1956.
Old Eliot, Me., 1902, Vol. 5-6.
Old Kittery and Her Families, - Everett S. Stackpole, 1903.
Staples Family, - C. N. Sinnett, 1923.
Staples Family, - M. G. Demers, 1948.
Vital Records of Prospect, Me.
Me. Historical Library, (G - Staples - 27.1 - clipping).

STARBUCK

ELDER EDWARD[1] STARBUCK, wife Catherine Reynolds

B. 1604, of Derbyshire, Eng.
M.
D. 4 Dec. 1690, Nantucket.
R. Dover, N. H.; Nantucket, Mass.

Children of Elder Edward[1] Starbuck:

Nathaniel, b. 1636; m. Mary Coffin (Tristram).
Dorcas, b. ; m. William Gayer.
*Sarah, b. ; m. *1. Joseph Austin. See AUSTIN.
2. Humphrey Varney.
Abigail, b. ; m. Peter Coffin (Tristram).
Jethro, b. ; killed by a cart, 27 May 1663.

EDWARD[1] STARBUCK received a land grant of forty acres in Dover, New Hampshire. He was a Representative to the General Court in 1643 and 1646. He early became an Elder of the church, and was greatly respected by his fellow citizens. About 1648, he disagreed with some of the precepts of the church; however, for several years, he maintained his clerical position without much disquietude. In 1659, he met John Macy and joined him, together with two youths, James Coffin and Isaac Coleman, on a trip to Nantucket. Deciding to settle on the Island, he returned in the spring of 1661 to Dover for his family. In Nantucket, Elder Starbuck became a leading and valued citizen of that new settlement.

References:
History of Dover, N. H., - John Scales, 1923.
Descendants of Thomas Farr, - Edith Bartlett Sumner, 1959.

STETSON

CORNET ROBERT[1] STETSON,
wife Honor Tucker (John)

B. 1612/3. Bp. 28 Feb. 1612, Plymouth, Eng.
M. bef. 1639. D. Scituate, Mass.
D. 1 Feb. 1702/3, Scituate, Mass. He m. 2. Mary Hyland (Thomas),
R. Scituate, Mass. wid. of John Bryant.

Children: Born in Scituate. (Of first wife)
*Joseph, b. Jun. 1639; m. 1. Ruth Hyland (Thomas).
2. Prudence.
*Benjamin, b. Aug. 1641; m. Bethia Hawke (Matthew).
Thomas, b. 11 Dec. 1643; m. Sarah Dodson (Anthony).
Samuel, b. Jun. 1646; m. Lydia Pickles (Jonas).
John, b. Apr. 1648; m. Abigail Hudson (John).
Eunice, b. 28 Apr. 1650; m. Timothy Rogers (John).
Lois, b. Feb. 1652; (not in will).
Robert, b. 29 Jan. 1653; m. Joanna Brooks (William).
Timothy, bp. 11 Oct. 1657; (not in will).

ROBERT[1] STETSON is first mentioned in the Scituate records in 1634. He was the earliest settler in the southern part of the town, now known as Norwell, and built the first mill there. When a "troop

of horse" was ordered raised by the Colony Court, he was commissioned Cornet, an office he continued to hold for twenty years. He represented Scituate at the Plymouth Colony Court for seventeen years; and at the first town meeting in 1666, he was chosen first selectman. He continued to be active in town and military affairs until he was well over sixty years of age. In 1665, he received a grant of two hundred acres of land from the Colony for his services in settling the difficulties with the Indians at the "Kennebeck Plantation". Cornet Stetson owned much land in Scituate; he had a flourishing mill on Herring Brook; and he was much in demand everywhere. "In those trying days the fate of this entire section of Plymouth County was literally in his hands." He died at the age of ninety years, -- "having lived long and left a good name".

BENJAMIN[2] STETSON, wife Bethia Hawke (Matthew)

B. Aug. 1641, Scituate, Mass. B. 21 Jan. 1643/4, Hingham.
M. 15 Aug. 1665, Hingham, Mass. D. liv. 27 Jun. 1715.
D. 4 May 1711, Scituate, Mass.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:

Benjamin, b. 16 Feb. 1668; m. Grace Turner.
Matthew, b. 12 Jun. 1669; d. Nov. 1690, Phips expedition, Can.
James, b. 1 Mar. 1670; m. Susanna Townsend.
Samuel, b. Oct. 1673; m. Rebecca Turner.
*Bethia, b. 14 May 1675; m. Stephen Andrews (Thomas). See ANDREWS.
Mary, b. 21 Apr. 1678; m. James Partridge.
Hannah, b. 1 Jun. 1679; m. Tileston.
Deborah, b. 3 Dec. 1681; m. Samuel Fisher.
Eunice, b. Mar. 1683; m. Dea. John James (John).
Margaret, b. Sept. 1684; d. Feb. 1685.

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN[2] STETSON served the town of Scituate as constable in 1668 and 1685; assessor, 1684; juryman, 1685; and Deputy to the General Court in Plymouth in 1691. After Plymouth Colony united with the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1691, Mr. Benjamin Stetson was a representative to the General Court in Boston, in 1693; and again in 1700, when he is called Captain Benjamin Stetson. He was commissioned Captain of the Scituate militia about 1695. He was prominent in church, as well as in civil and military affairs, and served on many important committees. The inventory of his estate, taken 1 June 1711, shows that he was an educated, well-to-do citizen, whose occupation was probably carpenter. The estate division, 27 June 1715, gave to widow Bethia her thirds. Benjamin, as eldest son, received a double portion. Sons, Samuel and James, and daughters, Bethia Andrews, Hannah Tileston, Deborah Fisher, Eunice James, and Mary Partridge are named.

JOSEPH[2] STETSON, wife Prudence

B. Jun. 1639, Scituate, Mass.
M. 2d. bef. 1670.
D. 1722-1724, Scituate, Mass. He m. 1. Ruth Hyland (Thomas).
R. Scituate, Mass. She d. 1667, Scituate, Mass.

Children: (Of first wife, Ruth)
Joseph, b. 1667; m. 1. Hannah Oldham (Thomas).
2. Widow Mary Perry.
(Of second wife, Prudence)
Robert, b. 9 Dec. 1670; m. Mary Collamore (Capt. Anthony).
Lois, b. Mar. 1672; m. Dea. Joseph Ford (William).
William, b. Dec. 1673; d. 14 Aug. 1699.
Desire, b. Sept. 1676; m. Richard Sylvester (Israel).
Prudence, b. Sept. 1678; m. Ebenezer Leach (Giles).
Samuel, b. Dec. 1679; m. 1. Elizabeth.
2. Rachel Stetson (Sgt. Samuel).
*Hannah, b. Jun. 1682; m. Solomon Lincoln (Joshua). See LINCOLN.

JOSEPH[2] STETSON lived on the homestead farm bequeathed to him by his father; and, like his father, he lived and died in Scituate. He served the town as constable. His first wife, Ruth, died soon after the birth of Joseph, Jr. The maiden name of his second wife, Prudence, is not known.

The old Stetson homestead remained in Joseph's branch of the family until it was purchased and restored by the Stetson Kindred of America, Inc.

References:
Descendants of Cornet Robert Stetson, - Oscar F. Stetson.
Descendants of Edward Small and Allied Fam., - Underhill, 1934, Vol. 2, p. 873-890.
Thayer Family, - Vol. 1, Part 3, Ruth Ravenscroft.
Descendants of Cornet Robert Stetson, - Stetson Kindred of America, 1933.

TAYLOR

RICHARD[1] TAYLOR, wife Ruth Whelden (Gabriel)

B. B.
M. 27 Oct. 1646, Yarmouth, Mass. D. bef. 4 Dec. 1673.
D. bef. 13 Dec. 1673, Yarmouth, Mass.
R. Yarmouth, Mass.

Children:
Ruth, b. 29 Jul. 1647; d. 1648.
Ann, b. 2 Dec. 1648; bur. 29 Mar. 1650.

Children of Richard[1] Taylor, continued:

*Mary, b. 1649; m. Abishai Marchant (Lt. John). See MARCHANT.
Martha, b. 18 Dec. 1650; m. Joseph Bearse.
John, b. a 1652; m. Sarah Matthews (James).
Elizabeth, b. a 1655; m. Samuel Cobb.
Hannah, b. a 1658; m. Dea. Job Crocker.
Ann, b. a 1659; m. Josiah Davis.
Joseph, b. a 1660; m. Experience Williamson.
Sarah, b. ; d. unm. bef. 13 Sept. 1695.

RICHARD[1] TAYLOR was in Yarmouth by 1643. He performed many services for the town. He was surveyor of highways, 1648, 1657; a member of the Grand Jury, 1651; constable, 1656, 1668; took the oath of fidelity, 1657; town agent regarding whale oil, 1661-2; excise tax collector, 1661, 1664; and frequently appraised estates and witnessed wills. His occupation was tailor. His wife perished in a boat wreck on route to Plymouth or Duxbury, and he died a few days following.

Reference:
Richard Taylor, Cape Cod Library, #48, - J. W. Hawes.

THOMPSON

MILES[1] THOMPSON, wife Anne Tetherly

B. a 1630. B. 1632.
M. D. aft. 1716.
D. aft. 1702.
R. South Berwick, Me.

Children:

Anne, b. ; m. 1. Israel Hodsdon (Nicholas).
2. Robert Evans.
Mary, b. ; m. Thomas Rhodes, a 1679.
Amy, b. ; m. Daniel Goodwin (Daniel), 17 Dec. 1682.
Sarah, b. ; m. 1. James Goodwin (Daniel), 11 Dec. 1686.
2. William Hearl, a 1703.
Miles, b. 1660; m. Killed by Indians, 1724.
John, b. 1662; m. Sarah Emery (James). She m. 2. Gilbert Warren.
Bartholomew, b. 1664; m. (name unknown).
*Thomas (twin), b. 1664; m. Sarah Furbush (William).

MILES[1] THOMPSON, carpenter, was living on the first lot north of Thompson's Brook in South Berwick (Kittery) in 1655, and he received a grant of land there on 15 July 1656. The name of his wife,

Anne, was learned from the Salt Lake City church archives. In December 1694, he made over his homestead, with eighty acres of land, his stock, and other properties to his son Thomas, for the life support of himself and his wife.

THOMAS[2] THOMPSON, wife Sarah Furbush (William)

B. 1664, So. Berwick, Me.
M. a 1698.
D. Est. adm. 27 Sept. 1715.
R. South Berwick, Me.

B.
D. liv. Sept. 1715.

Children:
Miles, b. 3 Oct. 1699; d. bef. 1727.
Sarah, b. 22 Sept. 1702; m. Moses Hodsdon (Israel).
*Anne, b. 21 Sept. 1707; m. Hezekiah Staples (John). See STAPLES.
Mehitable, b. 9 Aug. 1709; m. Adam Goodwin (William).
Thomas, b. 24 May 1712; m. Abigail Smith (John).

Berwick, originally the northern part of Kittery known as the parish of Unity, became a separate township in 1713, by order of the General Court. The southern boundary of the new town was Thompson's Brook. This stream took its name from Miles[1] Thompson, to whom, in 1656, was granted the first lot above it. THOMAS[2], the only surviving son of his father Miles, dwelt here, as did his son, Thomas, Jr., until the latter removed to Bristol, Maine, about 1756. This section, which included the beautiful Salmon Falls River, was separated from the parent town in 1814, and was called South Berwick.

References:
Old Kittery and Her Families, - Stackpole.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Me. Place Names, - Ava H. Chadbourne.

THORNDIKE

JOHN[1] THORNDIKE, wife Elizabeth Stratton (John)

B. Lincolnshire, Eng.
M. Salem, Mass.
D. bur. 3 Nov. 1668, London, Eng.
R. Beverly, Mass.

B. a 1614, England.
D. by 27 Jul. 1668.

Children:
Anne, b.
Sarah, b. ; m. John Low (Thomas), 10 Dec. 1661.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. John Proctor (John), Dec. 1662.

Children of John[1] Thorndike, continued:

*Paul, b. a 1643; m. Mary Patch (James).
Mary, b. (named in will, 1668)
Alice, b. ; m. p. Francis Hale, in England.
Martha, b. (named in will, 1668)

JOHN[1] THORNDIKE was the second son of Francis and Alice (Coleman) Thorndike of Great Carlton and Scramblesby, county Lincoln. He was in Salem as early as 1632, and built his house in the part of town known as "the Cove", now in Beverly. Here he resided until his departure for England in 1668. His high standing in the community is attested to by his service in civic activities. He served as Grand Juror in 1653-4; signed the petition to the General Court in 1659 for the establishment of Beverly as a separate town from Salem; witnessed wills and appraised estates from time to time. He made his will on 29 July 1668, in contemplation of his return to England. In it he made especial provision for his eldest daughter, Anne, who became mentally disturbed as a result of a cruel beating at the hands of one Job Swinnerton, Sr. Alice and Martha, his two youngest daughters, accompanied him to London. Not long after his arrival there, he died and was buried in the East Cloister of Westminster Abbey, where his younger brother, Herbert Thorndike, was Prebendary.

CAPT. PAUL[2] THORNDIKE,

wife Mary Patch (James)

B. a 1643, p. Salem, Mass.
M. 28 Apr. 1668, Beverly, Mass.
D. adm. 2 Jan. 1698, Beverly.
R. Beverly, Mass.

B. 6 Apr. 1649, Salem, Mass.
D. bet. Nov. 1717-16 Mar. 1718.

Children:

Mary, b. 8 Jan. 1668/9; m. Robert Morgan (Samuel).
Elizabeth, b. 14 Oct. 1670; m. Samuel Gould (Thomas).
Hannah, b. 14 May 1673; m. William Pride.
*John, b. 22 Jan. 1674/5; m. *1. Mrs. Joanna (Larkin) Dodge.
2. Mrs. Christian (Woodbury) West.
3. Mrs. Abigail (Conant) Ober.
Paul, b. 17 Apr. 1677; m. Mary Batchelder (John).
Martha, b. ; m. Richard Thissell (Richard).
Herbert, b. a 1684; m. 1. Sarah Herrick (Samuel).
2. Abigail Sallows (Thomas).

CAPTAIN PAUL[2] THORNDIKE, an only son, went to England in 1663, and on April 18 of that year was baptized in Westminster Abbey, where his uncle Herbert was Prebendary. He was chosen selectman at the first town meeting in Beverly in 1668, and was re-elected in 1671-73-75. He was surveyor of highways in 1674, and served on

various land committees. He was chairman of the committee to settle the bounds between Beverly and Manchester, Massachusetts, in 1694. Active in military affairs, he was commissioned Captain in 1689. He took the freeman's oath, 30 December 1679. As principal heir of his father, he inherited a large landed estate, which he increased substantially. The promontory along the Beverly shore, long known as "Paul's Head", derived its name from Captain Paul Thorndike.

CAPT. JOHN[3] THORNDIKE, wife Joanna Larkin (John), widow of Joshua Dodge.

B. 22 Jan. 1674/5, Beverly, Mass.
M. 20 Apr. 1696, Beverly, Mass.
D. 23 Mar. 1760, Beverly, Mass.
R. Beverly, Mass.

B. 8 Mar. 1675/6, Charlestown.
D. 12 May 1716, Beverly, Mass.
He m. 2. Christian (Woodbury) West, dau. of Isaac Woodbury, 30 Mar. 1718.
He m. 3. Abigail (Conant) Ober, dau. of Lot Conant, Jun. 1732.

Children: (Of first wife, Joanna)

*Robert, b. 4 Feb. 1696/7; m. Elizabeth Woodbury (Ebenezer).
Paul, b. 5 Feb. 1698/9; m. Mehitable Woodbury (Ebenezer).
John, b. 22 Aug. 1701; m. Elizabeth Ober (Hezekiah).
Joanna, b. 1 Aug. 1703; m. Ebenezer Lovett (Joseph).
James, b. 11 Jan. 1705/6; m. Anna Ober (Hezekiah).
Herbert, b. 3 Jan. 1707/8; m. Abigail Ober (Nicholas).
Edward, b. 10 Apr. 1711; d. y.
Sarah, b. 17 Sept. 1712; m. Joshua Thorndike (Paul, Jr.).

(Of second wife, Christian)

Anna, b. 6 Jun. 1719; m. 1. Ens. John Ober, Jr.
2. Thomas Douglas.
Mary, b. 15 Oct. 1722; m. John Lovett (John).

(Of third wife, Abigail)

Nicholas, bp. 14 Jan. 1732/3.
Joanna, bp. 17 Nov. 1734.

ROBERT[4] THORNDIKE, wife Elizabeth Woodbury (Ebenezer)

B. 4 Feb. 1696/7, Beverly, Mass.
M. 20 Nov. 1718, Beverly, Mass.
D. 1772, Falmouth, Me.
R. Beverly, Mass.; Cape Elizabeth, Me.

Bp. 26 Jul. 1696, Beverly, Mass.
D. p. aft. Sept. 1736.

Children:

Ebenezer, b. 9 Jul. 1719; m. Lydia Herrick (Joshua).
Joanna, b. 11 Jul. 1721; m. Israel Jordan (Jedediah).
Hannah, b. 11 Jul. 1723; d. Jan. 1727/8.
Ruth, b. 13 Jul. 1725; m. Samuel Cate.

Children of Robert[4] Thorndike, continued:

Hannah, b. 4 Oct. 1728; m. Ephraim Dyer (Henry).
*Robert, b. a 1730; m. Deborah Wallis (John).
Elizabeth, b. 5 Mar. 1730/1; m. David Alden (Dea. Benjamin).
Paul, b. ; m. Bathsheba Emery (Samuel).
John, b. ; m. Christian Simonton.
Lucy, b. Sept. 1736; m. Capt. Joseph Wallis (John).

ROBERT[5] THORNDIKE, wife Deborah Wallis (John)

B. a 1730, Beverly, Mass. Bp. 2 Nov. 1740, Gloucester.
M. int. 11 Feb. 1758, Falmouth, Me. D. 2 Mar. 1821, Camden, Me.
D. 10 Dec. 1834, Camden, Me.,
ae. 104.
R. Camden (now Rockport), Me.

Children:

Mary, b. Aug. 1759; m. John McKellar.
Lucy, b. 22 Jun. 1761; m. Lewis Ogier (Abram).
Deborah, b. Jul. 1762; m. Capt. Andrew Malcolm (Andrew).
Joanna, b. May 1764; m. 1. Thomas Gerrish.
2. Samuel Annis (Capt. John).
John, b. Dec. 1765; m. Sarah Annis (Capt. John).
*Patience, b. Aug. 1767; m. William Moody (Ebenezer). See MOODY.
Mehitable, b. 8 Apr. 1770; m. James Richards, Jr. (James).
Elizabeth, b. 4 Oct. 1771; m. Joseph Hardy.
Robert, b. 17 Sept. 1773; m. 1. Sarah Chesbrook.
2. Mrs. Abigail Porterfield.
3. Mrs. Mary Thomas.
4. Mrs. Mercy Farnham.
Joseph, b. 4 Nov. 1775; m. 1. Sarah Poole.
2. Mary Malcolm.
3. Catherine Waltz.
Herbert, b. 8 Oct. 1777; m. Rebecca Harrington.
James, b. 25 Jul. 1779; m. 1. Elizabeth Richards (James).
2. Jemina Corthell (Pelatiah).

In the summer of 1768, ROBERT[5] THORNDIKE of Cape Elizabeth, with his wife Deborah and seven children, settled at Goose River, now Rockport Village, Maine. He had been there previously to cut timber. For several years he had brought his sloop to Goose River and carried away cargoes of ash to be used in making vessel blocks. Being pleased with the bountiful natural resources, he decided to make his homesite there. He purchased fifty acres of land, extending from the eastern shore of Rockport Harbor eastward to Lily Pond, from the Twenty Associates. He built a rough-timbered house on the small hill overlooking the Harbor, and there he reared his family of twelve children. Thus, he became the first settler of Rockport,

Maine.

Mr. Thorndike, possessing the qualities of a sturdy pioneer, was a man of many occupations. He was a sea captain, fisherman, farmer, woodsman, carpenter, hunter, and soldier; and in all these activities he gave a manly account of himself. His knowledge of every inlet and cove on the Maine coast served him in good stead on many occasions. An incident that took place during the stormy days of the Revolution is a good example of his ability.

Captain Samuel Tucker of Marblehead, commanding an American privateer, had captured a British merchantman off Blue Hill. The captain was shaping his course down the Bay, hotly pursued by the infamous Captain Mowatt of His Majesty's Royal Navy, when he came across Thorndike fishing off the Ledges. Captain Tucker impressed Thorndike, forcing him to pilot his prize out of the Bay. The chase narrowing and the weather forbidding, Tucker slipped into a shallow cove near Harpswell. Mowatt, unacquainted with those waters and realizing the advantage was his, waited outside. Robert Thorndike, knowing well the inlet, offered to take Tucker out under the cover of darkness. After waiting three nights for a foggy nor'easter, Tucker, and his prize, with Captain Thorndike at the helm, slipped past Mowatt and sailed out to sea, eventually arriving safely at Salem Harbor.

Mr. Ruel Robinson, citing chronological events in Camden and Rockport in his history of the towns, states, "This year on December 10, 1834, died that wonderful and venerable man, Robert Thorndike, the first settler of Rockport, at the age of one hundred four years".

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War. Vol. 15, p. 689.

Robert Thorndike (Thorndick) --

Fifer, Capt. Joshua Jordan's co.; Col. Jonathan Mitchell's regt.; service from 7 July 1779 to 25 September 1779, 2 mos. 20 days on Penobscot expedition. Roll dated Cape Elizabeth. (Other services.)

References:

Thorndike Genealogy, - Morgan H. Stafford, 1960.
History of Camden and Rockport, - Ruel Robinson, 1907.
Deposition of Robert Thorndike, Lincoln Co. Registry of Deeds, Bk. 42, p. 73. (See Appendix.)
Me. Place Names, - Ava H. Chadbourne, 1957.
Camden Hills, - Lew Dietz, 1947.
History of Thomaston and Rockland, Me., - Eaton.
Essex Historical Collection, - Vol. 2, p. 69.
Vital Records of Beverly and Salem, Mass.
Vital Records of Rockport and Camden, Me.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 51, p. 129.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.

THURSTON

DANIEL[1] THURSTON, wife Anne Pell (Joseph)

B. in England.
M. 20 Oct. 1655, Newbury, Mass.
D. 19 Feb. 1693, Newbury, Mass.
R. Newbury, Mass.

B.
D. 17 Feb. 1673, Newbury, Mass.

Children:

Daniel, b. 2 Jul. 1657; d. 3 Nov. 1657.
*Hannah, b. 20 Jan. 1659; m. Benjamin Pearson (Dea. John). See PEARSON.
Dau., b. 22 Nov. 1660; d. 16 Dec. 1660.
Daniel, b. 18 Dec. 1661; m. Mary Dresser (Lt. John).
Sarah, b. 8 Jan. 1664.
Stephen, b. 25 Oct. 1665; d. inf.
Joseph, b. 14 Sept. 1667; m. 1. Mehitable Kimball.
2. Elizabeth Woodbury (John).
Anne, b. 6 Sept. 1669; d. inf.
James, b. 24 Sept. 1670; m. Mary Pearson (Samuel).
Stephen, b. 25 Oct. 1672; d. inf.
Stephen, b. 5 Feb. 1674; m. 1. Mary.
2. Sarah.
Abigail, b. 17 Mar. 1678; m. Joseph Chase (Aquila).

DANIEL[1] THURSTON was a Newbury proprietor in 1638. He served as a juryman there. He was a trooper in Captain Appleton's company, and was paid four pounds, ten shillings on 24 June 1676.

References:

Thurston Genealogies, - Brown Thurston, 1892.
Snow-Estes Ancestry, - Nora E. Snow, 1929.
Vital Records of Newbury, Mass.

TILLEY

JOHN[1] TILLEY, wife (name unknown)

B. in England.
M.
D. bet. 11 Jan.-12 Apr. 1621, Plymouth.
R. Plymouth, Mass.

He m. 2. Bridget Van de Veldt, 3 Mar. 1615, born in Holland, died in 1621, Plymouth, Mass.

Child:

*Elizabeth, b. a 1607/8; m. John Howland (Henry). See HOWLAND.

JOHN[1] TILLEY, with his wife and daughter, Elizabeth, came over on the Mayflower in 1620. He was the sixteenth signer of the Compact, and was probably a merchant from St. Andrews, London. He and his brother, Edward, were close friends of Thomas Weston. After arriving in Plymouth harbor, he was a member of exploring parties, especially the Third Expedition, which started out 16 December 1620, to locate the place for settlement. Both he and Mrs. Tilley died in the first winter in Plymouth. His daughter, Elizabeth, was placed in the family of Governor John Carver. She was the only one of the seven girls on the Mayflower who could write her own name, and in a good hand.

References:
The Mayflower Planters, - Leon Clark Hills, 1936.
Pioneers of Mass., - Charles H. Pope, 1900.

TOWERS

WILLIAM[1] TOWERS, wife Anne Staples (Miles)

B. 22 Feb. 1751. B. 23 Dec. 1764, Prospect, Me.
M. D.
D. Jan. 1835, Tower Hill, N. B.
R. Tower Hill, New Brunswick, Canada.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 31 Jan. 1782.
Betty, b. 24 Aug. 1785.
Sarah, b. 8 Jun. 1789.
John, b. 12 Jun. 1793; m. Martha.
Miles, b. 17 Mar. 1796; m. Olive Staples (William), Prospect, Me.
Edward, b. 16 Apr. 1798.
*Walter Simpson, b. 30 Oct. 1800; m. Janet McLaughlin (James).
Jannet, b. 7 Dec. 1802.

American Loyalists--Sabine, Vol. 2, p. 359.
"WILLIAM[1] TOWERS died at Tower Hill, St. David's Parish, New Brunswick, Canada, in January 1835. He was the principal workman at the erection of the fort at Bagaduce (now Castine, Maine), which was built by the British forces, and maintained to the close of the Revolution. After the evacuation of that post, he removed to St. Andrew, New Brunswick, and built there, in 1783, the first house. Thence he removed to St. David, an entire wilderness, and settled about seven miles from the head of Oak Bay, on a fine hard wood ridge, to which he gave the name of Tower Hill. He was the father of a numerous family, and was possessed of a strong constitution. His age was eighty-four years."

WALTER SIMPSON[2] TOWERS, wife Janet McLaughlin (James)

B. 30 Oct. 1800, Tower Hill, N. B. B. 6 Apr. 1804, Tower Hill, N. B.
M. a 1826, Tower Hill, N. B. D. 1878, Tower Hill, N. B.
D. a 1874, Tower Hill, N. B.
R. Tower Hill, New Brunswick, Canada.

Children:
Daniel, b. 6 Oct. 1827.
Leander, b. 11 Jun. 1831; m. Mrs. (Keezer) Kates.
John B., b. 5 Jun. 1833; m. Matilda Schools.
Julia A., b. 31 Mar. 1837; d. 7 Jun. 1919.
William, b. 5 Feb. 1843; m. Mrs. (Weeks) Collins.
*Sarah Jane, b. 11 Jan. 1847; m. Gilman Mitchell (Enos). See MITCHELL.

References:
Loyalists of the American Revolution, - Lorenzo Sabine.
Land Grants, Charlotte Co., N. B., Dept. of Lands and Mines.
Family Bible Records, - John H. Towers, 1936.
Register of Deeds, Polk Co., Wis.

TREFETHEN

HENRY[1] TREFETHEN, wife Joanna

B. B.
M. D. liv. 1708.
D.
R. Newcastle, N. H.

Known children:
Foster, b. ; m. Martha Paine (James).
*Henry, b. ; m. Mary Robinson (James).

According to Burke's Armory, Trefethen is a Cornish name. Bardsley in "Dictionary of English and Welsh Names" states, -- The manor of Trefarthian in the parish of Newlyn, near Truro, is the spot of origin. In former times, it ranked among the most distinguished names known in Cornwall.

The first known record of HENRY[1] TREFETHEN in this country is at Newcastle, New Hampshire, originally called Great Island, in 1678. At that time, he was a witness on the bond of Edward Carter. The same year he served on the jury at an inquest, and again in 1679, he had jury duty.

Foster Trefethen, son of Henry, was the ancestor of another Henry Trefethen, who was an early owner of Monhegan Island. All Trefethens seemed to have one trait in common; they preferred to

live on islands. The site of the present Portsmouth Navy Yard was earlier known as Trefethen's Island.

HENRY[2] TREFETHEN, wife Mary Robinson (James)

B.	B.
M.	D. bef. 1746.
D.	He m. 2. Deborah Jordan, dau.
R. Newcastle, N. H.	of Jeremiah.

Children:

Lucretia, bp.	1717; m. William Neal (Richard).
Robinson, b.	1721; m. Abigail Locke.
Mary, b.	; m. Jeremiah Jones (William).
Abraham, b.	; Capt. of Marines at Louisburg.
*Sarah, b.	1728; m. Miles Staples (Hezekiah). See STAPLES.

References:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Trefethen Family, - Ethel A. Grant.
Trefethen, the Family and the Landing, - Jessie B. Trefethen.

TURBAT

PETER[1] TURBAT, wife Sarah Sanders (Lt. John)

B.	B.
M.	D. liv. 1687.

D. Will, 19 Oct. 1669; pr. 15 Mar. 1670.
R. Cape Porpoise, Wells, Me. She m. 2. Daniel Goodwin, aft. 1670.

Children: (order unknown)

Nicholas, b.	; m. Elizabeth (Spencer) Chick, (Thomas S.).
John, b.	; m. Mary Young (Margery (Batson), Kendall, Young).
Peter, b.	
*Elizabeth, b.	; m. John Banks (Richard). See BANKS.

PETER[1] TURBAT, Cape Porpoise, took the oath of allegiance to the government of Massachusetts, 5 July 1653. On 12 February 1660, he sold land he had bought from his father-in-law, John Sanders. He and his wife Sarah apprenticed their son Peter to Captain Francis Champernowne, 8 November 1661. His will leaves bequests to wife Sarah, to his sons, John and Peter; and contains the stipulation that his father-in-law, John Sanders, should bring up his daughter Elizabeth. However, two witnesses stated that he revoked this direction before his death, appointing the mother to be the guardian of her daughter.

References:
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Pioneers of Me. and Mass., - Pope.

TURPIN

THOMAS[1] TURPIN, wife Jane

B.
M.
D. 29 Oct. 1649.
R. Isles of Shoals, Me.

B.
D. liv. in 1674.

She m. 2. Thomas Furson.

Children:

*Elizabeth, b. ; m. Philip Adams (Samuel). See ADAMS.
Jane, b. ; m. 1. Walter Muchemore.
2. James Leach.
Agnes, b. ; m. Richard Endle.

Deposition of Leonard Weeks, N. E. Register, Vol. 23, p. 168.

Leonard Weeks, aged about forty years, knew in England three reputed daughters of Thomas Turpin; namely, Elizabeth, Jane, and Annie, which three daughters are now come to this country and are married to James Leach, Philip Adams, and Richard Endall. Dated 26 April 1672.

THOMAS[1] TURPIN, fisherman, in company with Richard Commins, bought a plantation at Salt Creek on the Piscataqua River 6 October 1645. He met his death by drowning. William Payne was appointed administrator of his estate, 8 August 1650.

References:
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope, 1908.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Suffolk County Deeds, - Vol. 1.

TWOMBLY

RALPH[1] TWOMBLY, wife Elizabeth

B. a 1630.
M.
D. Will, dated 28 Feb. 1684.
R. Dover, N. H.

Children:

*John, b. 1658; m. 1. Mary Canney (Thomas).
*2. Rachel Allen (Edward).
Joseph, b. 1661; m. Jane.
Mary, b. 1663; m. Jeremiah Tibbetts (Jeremiah).

Children of Ralph[1] Twombly, continued:
Ralph, b. 1665; d. s. p. 4 Oct. 1700.
Elizabeth, b. a 1666.
Hope, b.
Sarah, b. ; m. Mark Giles.
Esther, b. ; m. Pomfret Dam (William).
William, b. a 1677; m. 1. Mary Ricker.
2. Abigail (Evans) Hayes.

RALPH[1] TWOMBLY was a resident at Dover Neck, where he had land laid out on 10 April 1656, that had been previously granted him by the town. He was first taxed in 1657. He was a near neighbor of Governor Thomas Roberts. He named the above children in his will, which was proved 7 October 1686.

JOHN[2] TWOMBLY, wife Rachel Allen (Edward)

B. 1658, Dover, N. H.
M. 3 Oct. 1692, Dover, N. H.
D. Will, 18 Jul. 1724.
R. Dover, N. H.

B.
D. aft. 1724.
He m. 1. Mary Canney (Thomas), on 18 Apr. 1687.

Children:
John, b. ; m. Sarah Damme (William).
William, b. ; m. Elizabeth p. Drew (John).
Benjamin, b. ; m. Hannah Evans (Thomas), 10 Jul. 1721.
Samuel, b. 10 Mar. 1699; m. Judith Hanson (Tobias), 26 Nov. 1723.
*Joseph, b. ; m. Martha Wentworth (Ephraim).
Sarah, b. ; m. Gershom Wentworth (Ezekiel).
Rachel, b.
Esther, b.
Mary, b.
Anna, b.

The order of the above children is unknown except for the first son, John. He is the child of the first wife, Mary Canney. It is assumed that Joseph[3], who married about 1732, was a child of the second wife, Rachel.

The will of JOHN[2] TWOMBLY was proved 3 September 1724. In it, he names his wife and ten children.

JOSEPH[3] TWOMBLY, wife Martha Wentworth (Ephraim)

B.
M. a 1732.
D.
R. Madbury, N. H.

Children of Joseph[3] Twombly:

*Paul, bp. 27 Jun. 1745; m. Mercy Gowdy (Amos).
Hepzibah, b.
Peniel, b.
Solomon, b.
Daniel, bp. 26 Sept. 1753.
Andrew, b. ; m. 1. Lucy Young.
2. Mary Frost.

PAUL[4] TWOMBLY, wife Mercy Gowdy (Amos)

Bp. 27 Jun. 1745, Dover, N. H. B. 20 Feb. 1742/3, York, Me.
M. 23 Mar. 1765, Pownalborough. D.
D.
R. Bristol and Boothbay, Me.

Children: (perhaps incomplete)

Martha, b. ; m. 1. Samuel Woodward (Samuel), 1 Dec. 1802.
2. William D. Gould, 1812, Appleton, Me.

*Elizabeth, b. ; m. Peleg Lincoln (Joshua), 31 Oct. 1805. See LINCOLN.

John, b. ; m. Eunice Jackson, 6 Sept. 1808, Bristol.

PAUL[4] TWOMBLY was a Revolutionary soldier in Captain Henry Hunter's company, Colonel Jones' regiment, on an alarm in defense of a ship loading with masts on the Sheepscot River. Roll dated, Newcastle, 15 September 1777.

The spelling of Martha[5] (Twombly) Woodward's surname is Twombly in the Genealogical Advertiser and Twombison in the vital records of Bristol, Maine. The spelling of this name varies greatly. The records also interchange the spelling of Twombly with Tombly and Tomlinson.

References:

History of Dover, N. H., - John Scales, 1923.
Boston and Eastern Mass., - Vol. 1, p. 502.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 8, p. 263-4.
Me. Genealogies, - Little, Vol. 4, p. 1693.
Dover Hist. Col., - Vol. 1.
Wentworth Genealogy, - John Wentworth, 1878.
Vital Records, York and Bristol, Me.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of Rev. War, - Vol. 16, p. 225.
Genealogical Advertiser, - Vol. 6, p. 66.
Gowdy Genealogy, - Mahlon Gowdy, 1919, Vol. 2, p. 405-6.
N. H. Genealogies, - Stearns, Vol. 3, p. 1378.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.
Lincoln County Registry of Deeds.
Genealogical Dictionary of N. E., - James Savage.

ULMER

JOHANN[1] ULMER, wife (name unknown)

B. in Germany. B. in Germany.
M. in Germany. D.
D.
R. Waldoboro and Rockland, Me.

Children: (incomplete)
*John, b. 1736; m. Catherine Remilly (Matthias).
Joh. Jacob, b.
Joh. Martin, b.

The immigrants to Broad Bay by the name of Ulmer were JOHANN[1] and his brother, Joh. Jacob. According to Mr. Stahl, they came from Maulbronn in the Duchy of Wurtemberg, Germany. During the French and Indian War, Jacob removed to Marblehead, and his brother John[1] found refuge with him there for a part of the struggle at least. Jacob sold his Waldoboro land and never returned to the settlement. John[1] Ulmer was by profession a schoolmaster and did some teaching at Broad Bay in the early days. It is said that at Louisburg on the night of May 2nd in 1745, he led the Broad Bayers in the successful attack on the arsenal northeast of the harbor which contained great stores of military and naval supplies. He owned much land in the Waldoboro area, which he was able to sell at a profit before removing to Rockland.

CAPT. JOHN[2] ULMER, wife Catherine Remilly (Matthias)

B. 1736, Ulm, Germany. B. 1741, Suabia, Germany.
M. D. 14 Sept. 1824, Rockland, Me.
D. Aug. 1809, Rockland, Me.
R. Waldoboro and Rockland, Me.

Children:
George, b. 5 Feb. 1756; m. 1. Mrs. Mary Beckett.
2. Miriam Townsend, 2 Sept. 1824.
Mary, b. ; m. Peter Schwartz, alias Black.
John, b. 1763; m. 1. Eunice Barrows, 27 Dec. 1788.
2. Chloe Barrows, 16 Apr. 1820.
3. Anne Andrews, 19 Sept. 1830.
Margaret, b. 16 Sept. 1765; m. Jacob Achorn (Jacob).
Hannah, b. ; m. Henry Hyler.
Jacob (twin), b. ; m. Margaret Schwartz.
*Matthias, b. ; m. Betsey Demuth (George).
Marie, b. ; m. 1. Rev. Frederic Croner.
2. Isaac Brown.
Philip, b. ; m. Susan Schwartz.

Children of Capt. John[2] Ulmer, continued:

Andrew, b. 1778; m. 1. Jane Overlock, 25 Jul. 1799.
2. Lucy Brown, 1839.

Sarah, b. ; m. William Brown.

Martin, b. Jan. 1783; m. Susan Stoddard.

Catherine, b. 10 May 1785; m. Capt. Jonathan Crockett (Nathaniel).

In 1740, forty German families from Brunswick and Saxony, tempted by the imposing offers, which the indefatigable Samuel Waldo had made and caused to be circulated in their language, arrived at Broad Bay and laid the foundation for the present town of Waldoboro. Among these early settlers was Johann[1] Ulmer, a native of Ulm, Germany, and his wife from some place in Swabia. With them came JOHN[2] ULMER, JR., a son born in Germany in 1736.

During the next fifteen years, other ships arrived from Germany laden with passengers deluded by Waldo's exaggerated promises. These early settlers, unused to primitive environment, suffered incredible hardships from disease, exposure, scarcity of food, --and to increase their afflictions, they lived in constant fear of Indian attacks. Many of their numbers were killed or taken captive, and many of their cabins were burned. John[1] Ulmer, who possessed a natural fluency of speech, held religious services for those who wished to assemble in his humble log cabin.

The Indians succeeded in destroying this first German colony by 1743; those who survived the raids fled to other settlements. When Colonel Pepperell called for enlistments in the Louisburg expedition in 1745, many of these survivors joined, --among them were John, Jacob, and Martin Ulmer. (The obituary of General George Ulmer states that his father and two uncles were present at the siege of Louisburg.) In about three years, the Germans, gradually returning to Broad Bay, revived their ruined settlement. John Ulmer, Sr. and son John, Jr. owned Lots 4 and 5; this land included nearly all the present business district of Waldoboro village.

Shortly after 1770, shipbuilding was begun in the area. The first ship, a brig of 150 tons called the "Yankee Hero", was built by John Ulmer and his son, John. The plantation of Broad Bay was incorporated as a township in 1773, taking the name of Waldoborough. The Penobscot River became a strategic area at the time of the Revolution, as Britain sought to extend her boundaries. Several by the name of Ulmer served the cause of freedom and fought for independence. General George Ulmer was at Quebec, Ticonderoga, Brandywine, Monmouth, and at the capture of Burgoyne. His father, Captain John, was a private in Captain Philip Ulmer's company, Colonel Samuel McCobb's regiment in the Penobscot expedition in 1779.

After the hostilities were over the Maine seacoast towns grew rapidly. Boundaries were established and roads built. On 9 May 1785, when Waldoboro voted to build a bridge across the Medomak River, Captain John Ulmer, who owned all the land on the eastern

side at Lower Falls, promised to give a way across his premises for a road, two rods in width, to the bridge.

In 1794/5, Captain Ulmer removed his family from Waldoboro to "shore village" in East Thomaston, now Rockland, Maine. Here he commenced the business of lime burning, an occupation which grew to be Rockland's most lucrative industry. Almost all of the thirteen children of Captain Ulmer settled on the large tract of land he had taken up with his sons, George and John, Jr. Here they had a fine harbor from which to send their ships laden with lumber and lime to New England ports. Captain Ulmer sold his property in Waldoboro in 1797 to William and Jane Sprowl, and from that time on, Rockland became the principal homesite for his numerous descendants.

MATTHIAS[3] ULMER, wife Betsey Demuth (Lt. George)

B. B. Jun. 1768, Waldoboro, Me.
M. D. 14 Apr. 1860, Rockland, Me.
D. 8 Apr. 1841, Rockland, Me.
R. Rockland, Me.

Children:

Catherine, b. 19 Oct. 1793; m. Phinehas Butler (Phinehas).
*Sarah, b. 18 Apr. 1795; m. John Butler (Joseph). See BUTLER.
Eunice, b. 3 Feb. 1797; m. Benjamin Gallop.
Jenny, b. 9 Feb. 1800; d. 19 Sept. 1800.
Ephraim, b. 14 Mar. 1801; m. Elizabeth Rankin (Samuel).
Susanna, b. 30 Jun. 1803; m. 1. Edmund Hammond (Samuel).
2. John Hammond (Samuel).
James, b. 14 Apr. 1805; m. 1. Catherine Black.
2. Phoebe (Carriel) Morse.
Eliza, b. 18 Mar. 1807; m. John Richards.
Mary Ann, b. 20 Mar. 1809; m. Samuel Dodge.
Matthias, b. 11 Aug. 1811; d. 18 Aug. 1811.

On 10 December 1824, MATTHIAS[3] ULMER of Thomaston (now Rockland), bought twenty-seven acres of land in Union, Maine, situated on the west side of the road that leads from Union to McClains Mills to the land of Phineas Butler, from John Butler 2d. of Union, for which he paid one hundred dollars. The deed is signed by John Butler 2d. and Sarah Butler in token of her relinquishing of dower, she being wife of John.

References:

History of Old Broad Bay and Waldoboro, - Jasper J. Stahl.
Me. Genealogies, - George T. Little, Vol. 4, p. 2255.
History of Rockland and Thomaston, - Cyrus Eaton, 1865.
History of Waldoboro, Me., - Samuel L. Miller, 1910.
Annals of Warren, Me., - Cyrus Eaton, 1851.
Bangor Historical Magazine, - Joseph Porter, Vol. 2, p. 117.

References, continued:

Registry of Deeds, Knox County, Me., Lincoln Records.
Abstract of Will of John Ulmer. (See Appendix.)
Humble Petition to Gov. Shirley from Early German Settlers at Broad Bay. (See Appendix.)

WALLIS

JOHN[1] WALLIS, wife Mary Phippin (Joseph)

B. 1632, Cornwall, Eng. B. 5 Mar. 1643, Hingham, Mass.
M. D.
D. 13 Sept. 1690, Gloucester, Mass. She m. 2. John Black.
R. Gloucester, Mass.; Cape Elizabeth, Me.

Children:

*Josiah, b. a 1662; m. Mary Stanford (Robert).
Dorcas, b. ; m. John Lane (James).
James, b. ; m. Martha Stanford (Robert).
Benjamin, b. ; m. 1. Elizabeth Morgan.
2. Sarah Sallows.
Susanna, b. ; unm. 1724.
Elizabeth, b. 12 Sept. 1678; m. Joseph Morgan.
Rebecca, b. ; m. 1. John Graves.
2. Joseph Foster.
Joseph, b. ; m. Elizabeth Black.

JOHN[1] WALLIS came to this country with his brother, Nathaniel, in the 1650's. They were early settlers at Casco Bay, John on Purpooduck Point and Nathaniel at Back Cove. Both took the oath of allegiance to the Massachusetts government, 13 July 1658, and both were loyal members of the church of England. John was driven away, seeking refuge in Salem, when the town of Falmouth was ravaged by Indians in 1675. Later he returned and was a selectman there in 1681. After the second Indian attack, he fled to Gloucester where he remained until his death. His wife, Mary, was probably the daughter of Joseph and Dorcas (Wood) Phippen of Dorchester and Falmouth. She later married John Black of Dorchester.

JOSIAH[2] WALLIS, wife Mary Stanford (Robert)

B. a 1662. B.
M. D. slain by Indians, 1703.
D. 7 Feb. 1741, Gloucester, Mass. He m. 2. Sarah, 19 Dec. 1706.
R. Gloucester, Mass.; Falmouth, Me.

Children: (Of first wife, Mary)

Mary, bp. 25 Feb. 1693/4; m. Paul Dolliver, 11 Feb. 1713.
Sarah, bp. 25 Feb. 1693/4; m. Jacob Sawyer, 12 Feb. 1716.

Children of Josiah[2] Wallis, continued:
*John, b. 23 Aug. 1695/6; m. Patience Hodgkins (Samuel).
Susanna, b. 25 Aug. 1699; slain 1703.
(Of second wife, Sarah)
Josiah, b. 1708; not in will, 1739.
Samuel, b. 24 Apr. 1711; m. Sarah Thomas, 14 Nov. 1734.

JOSIAH[2] WALLIS with brothers, Benjamin, Joseph, and James, all lived at Purpooduck in Falmouth, Maine, until the destruction of the town, at which time Josiah went to Gloucester. About 1702 he went back to Falmouth, and built a house at Spring Point where his three brothers then lived. The French and Indians, in August 1703, attacked all the settlements from Wells to Casco. The Wallis families were severe sufferers. The wives of Josiah and Benjamin were killed, and Joseph's wife was carried into captivity. Josiah made his escape by swimming across the bay to Black Point, carrying his seven year old son, John, on his back. He again took up his abode in Gloucester and later married again there. His will is dated 31 December 1739; he left his land in Falmouth to his children.

CAPT. JOHN[3] WALLIS, wife Patience Hodgkins (Samuel)

B. 23 Aug. 1695/6, Gloucester. B. 21 Aug. 1697, Gloucester.
M. 8 Jan. 1719; Gloucester. D.
D.
R. Gloucester, Mass.; Falmouth, Me.

Children:
John, b. 31 Dec. 1719; m. Dorcas Millet, 12 Feb. 1740.
Patience, b. 26 Dec. 1721; m. James Webber, 22 Mar. 1738.
David, b. 19 Nov. 1723; m. Elizabeth Shortwell, 8 Apr. 1745.
Susanna, bp. 8 Jun. 1727.
Josiah, bp. 7 Sept. 1729; d. infant.
Mary, b. 20 Aug. 1731.
Josiah, b. 15 Oct. 1733; m. Abigail White (John).
Joseph, b. 1 Apr. 1736; m. Lucy Thorndike (Robert).
Benjamin, b. 4 Oct. 1738; m. Hannah Penniman, 4 Jul. 1761.
*Deborah, b. 2 Nov. 1740; m. Robert Thorndike (Robert). See THORNDIKE.
James, bp. 17 Jul. 1743.

CAPTAIN JOHN[3] WALLIS removed to Falmouth, Maine, in 1745. He was a sea captain and coastal trader. He transported the first four families to Machias in 1763. He was the son who was carried on his father's back in the escape from the Indian slaughter in which his mother was killed. After his marriage in Gloucester and the births of his children there, Captain Wallis returned to Maine. There he took up land holdings situated in Purpooduck, now South Portland, which were once his father's.

References:
Roots of the Past in Washington County, - Margaret Kelley Ashe.
(Maine Historical Society, Portland, Me.)
History of Gloucester, - John J. Babson, 1860, 1876.
Vital Records of Gloucester, Mass.

WARD

THOMAS[1] WARD, wife Margaret Shaw (Roger)

B.
M.
D. Will, 18 Jun. 1678.
R. Hampton, N. H.

B. a 1624.
D. Apr. 15, 1704, Hampton, N. H.

Children:
*Elizabeth, b. 10 Dec. 1651; m. John Mason. See MASON.
Mary, b. 1653; m. John Dearborn (Godfrey).
Hannah, b. 29 Dec. 1655; m. Lt. Joseph Swett (Capt. Benjamin).
Thomas, b. 3 Jan. 1666; m. Sarah.

THOMAS[1] WARD, weaver, was a selectman of Hampton for eight years between 1650-1672. He had a house lot on the northerly side of the Exeter road the first year of the settlement of the town. He probably lived on this lot a few years and then removed to a lot on the road from the 'Meeting-house Green' to the Falls, bought from William Howard. The date of Mr. Ward's death is uncertain, perhaps 1680. The inventory of his estate was taken 27 July 1680. His will names his wife and four children.

Reference:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Joseph Dow, Vol. 2, p. 1024.

WEBSTER

JOHN[1] WEBSTER, wife Mary Shatswell

B. of Ipswich, Eng.
M.
D. Will, adm. 4 Nov. 1646, Newbury.
R. Ipswich, Newbury, Mass. She m. 2. John[1] Emery, 29 Aug. 1650.

B.
D. 28 Apr. 1694, Newbury, Mass.

Children:
Mary, b. a 1630; m. John[2] Emery (John).
*John, b. 1632; m. Ann Batt (Nicholas).
Hannah, b. a 1635; m. Michael Emerson.
Stephen, b. 1637; m. 1. Hannah Ayer (John).
2. Judith Broad.
Elizabeth, b. a 1639; m. Samuel Simmons.

Children of John[1] Webster, continued:

Abigail, b. a 1641; m. Abraham Merrill (Nathaniel).
Israel, b. 1644; m. 1. Elizabeth Browne.
2. Elizabeth Lunt.
Nathan, b. a 1646; m. Mary Hazeltine (John).

JOHN[1] WEBSTER, baker, was admitted a freeman in Boston, 4 March 1634. He then went to Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he owned land in 1634. He was appointed clerk of bonds, 1642. He died in 1646, and his widow was made administratrix of his estate. Division was made among her eight minor children. Subsequently, the family removed to Newbury. Mary (Shatswell) Webster was a sister of John and Theophilus Shatswell of Ipswich.

JOHN[2] WEBSTER, wife Ann Batt (Nicholas)

B. a 1632. B.
M. 13 Jun. 1653, Newbury, Mass. D. 18 Oct. 1716.
D. a 1714.
R. Haverhill and Newbury, Mass.

Children:

John, b. 11 Feb. 1655/6; m. Bridget Huggins.
Mary, b. 29 Mar. 1658; d. 4 May 1658.
Sarah, b. 31 Jul. 1659; m. Rev. Edward Thompson.
*Abigail, b. 17 Mar. 1662; m. William Moulton (William). See MOULTON.
Lucy, b. 15 Dec. 1664; m. John Merrill (Nathaniel).
Mary, b. 24 May 1667.
Stephen, b. 8 May 1669; m. Sarah Clark.
Anne, b. 2 Sept. 1671.
Nicholas, b. 19 Oct. 1673; m. Mary Woodman (Jonathan).
Jonathan, b. May 1676.

JOHN[2] WEBSTER was a blacksmith. He removed to Haverhill about 1653, but returned to Newbury in 1657. Both John and Ann were members of the Newbury church in 1674.

References:

Descendants of John Webster, - John C. Webster.
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.
Pioneers of Mass., - Pope.
Gen. and Families of N. H., - Stearns.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 7, p. 102.
Hammatt Papers, - Abraham Hammatt, p. 401.
Vital Records of Newbury, Mass.
Certain Comeoverers, - Crapo.
Desc. of John Emery, - Rufus Emery.
Gen. Dictionary of N. E., - James Savage.

WEBSTER

THOMAS[1] WEBSTER, wife Sarah Brewer (Thomas)

Bp. 2 Nov. 1631, Ormsby, Eng.
M. 2 Nov. 1657, Hampton, N. H.
D. 5 Jan. 1715, Hampton, N. H.
R. Hampton, N. H.

Children:
Mary, b. 19 Dec. 1658; m. 1. William Swaine (William).
2. Joseph Emmons (Thomas).
*Sarah, b. 22 Jan. 1661; m. William Lane (William). See LANE.
Hannah, b. 27 Dec. 1663; d. 1 Feb. 1664.
Thomas, b. 20 Jan. 1665; m. Sarah.
Ebenezer, b. 1 Aug. 1667; m. Hannah Judkins (Joel).
His grandson, Ebenezer, m. 2. Abigail Eastman.
They were the parents of Daniel Webster.
Isaac, b. 12 Apr. 1670; m. Mary Hutchins.
John, b. 16 Feb. 1674; m. Abiah Shaw (Joseph).
Joshua, b. 8 Nov. 1676.
Abigail, b. 1 Jan. 1679; m. John Nay.

THOMAS[1] WEBSTER was the son of Thomas Webster, of Ormsby, Norfolk, England, who married Margaret, and who died in England in April 1634. His widow married second William Godfrey. Her son, Thomas, came to Hampton with his mother and stepfather. He married and resided in Hampton. In 1656, he bought land from William Cole, and was his sole legatee in 1662. He served on the Grand Jury in 1683, 1693, and 1696.

References:
History of Hampton, N. H., - Dow.
Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, - Hoyt.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.

WENTWORTH

ELDER WILLIAM[1] WENTWORTH,
wife Elizabeth Kenny

B.
M. 1. a 1640; 2. aft. 1665.
D. 25 Mar. 1690, Dover, N. H.
R. Wells, 1642; Dover, 1650. He m. 2. Elizabeth.

Children: (probable order of birth)
Samuel, b. 1641; m. Mary Benning.
John, b. ; m. Martha.

Children of Elder William[1] Wentworth, continued:

Gershom, b.	a 1649;	m. Hannah French (Edward).
Ezekiel, b.	a 1651;	m. Elizabeth (p. Knight).
Elizabeth, b.	1653;	m. 1. James Sharp. 2. Richard Tozer (Richard).
Paul, b.	a 1655;	m. Catherine.
Sylvanus, b.	;	m. Elizabeth Stewart (p. Duncan).
Timothy, b.	;	m. Sarah Cromwell.
Sarah, b.	;	m. p. Benjamin Barnard.
*Ephraim, b.	;	m. Mary Miller (Richard).
Benjamin, b.	;	m. Sarah Allen (Edward).

Much has been written about ELDER WILLIAM[1] WENTWORTH, particularly the three volume genealogy by John Wentworth, 1878, which traces the family back to Rynold Wynterwade, who was living at the time of the Norman Conquest in 1066.

EPHRAIM[2] WENTWORTH, wife Mary Miller (Richard)

B.	B.
M. bet. 22 Oct. 1696-Jul. 1699.	D. bef. 1735.
D. Will dated 16 Mar. 1738; pr. 29 Jun. 1648.	He m. 2. Elizabeth (Waldron) Beard, wid. of Joseph; dau. of John Waldron.
R. Dover, N. H.	

Children: (Of first wife, Mary)

Ephraim, b.	;	m. Martha Grant (William).
Spencer, b.	;	m. Kezia Heard (Tristram).
Ezekiel, b.	;	m. 1. Dorothy Wentworth (Benjamin). 2. Sarah Knox (Sylvanus).
Samuel, b.	;	m. 1. Patience Downs (Thomas). 2. Mrs. Elizabeth Carter. 3. Mrs. Margaret (Haines) Horne.
Jonathan, b.	;	m. Abigail Heard.
Mary, b.	;	m. Nehemiah Kimball.
Anna, b.	;	m. Ephraim Ham (John).
*Martha, b.	;	m. Joseph Twombly (John). See TWOMBLY.
Elizabeth, b.	;	m. Twombly.

References:

Wentworth Genealogy, - John D. Wentworth, 1878.
Gen. Dictionary of Me. and N. H., - Noyes, Libby, Davis.
N. E. Register, - Vol. 4, pp. 321-338.
Gen. and Families of N. H., - Stearns.
Wentworth Genealogy, - Sterling B. Douglas.
History of Dover, N. H., - Scales.
N. H. Hist. Soc. Collection, - Vol. 5, pp. 238-243.
First Parish in Dover, - Alonzo Quint.
Pioneers of Me. and N. H., - Pope.

WHELDEN

GABRIEL[1] WHELDEN, wife Margaret

B. England.
M.
D. Jan. 1654.
R. Yarmouth, Lynn, Malden, Mass.

Children:
Ralph, b.
Henry, b.
John, b. ; m. Mary Folland (Thomas).
Catherine, b. ; m. Giles Hopkins (Stephen), 9 Oct. 1639.
*Ruth, b. ; m. Richard Taylor. See TAYLOR.

GABRIEL[1] WHELDEN came to Yarmouth about 1639 with a family of grown children. He was surveyor of highways there in 1642 and 1647. Apparently he removed to Lynn and later to Malden, leaving Yarmouth about 1648. On 21 October 1653 he, with son John, sold lands in Nottinghamshire, England.

Reference:
Wheldens of Yarmouth, - James W. Hawes, 1914.

WHIPPLE

ELDER JOHN[1] WHIPPLE, wife Sarah

B. 1617, England.
M.
D. 30 Jun. 1669, Ipswich, Mass.
R. Ipswich, Mass.

B.
D. 14 Jun. 1658, Ipswich, Mass.

Children:
Susanna, b. ; m. Lionel Worth.
Mary, b. ; m. Stone.
Elizabeth, b. ; m. Anthony Potter.
*Sarah, b. ; m. Joseph Goodhue (Dea. William). See GOODHUE.
John, b. ; m. 1. Martha Reyner (Humphrey).
2. Elizabeth Paine.

ELDER JOHN[1] WHIPPLE was an early settler at Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he was a freeman, 13 May 1640. He was a deacon and ruling elder in the first church, and held positions of responsibility. He was elected representative to the General Court five years between 1640-1653.
(See N. E. Register, Vol. 11, page 360.)

Reference:
Genealogical Dictionary, - James Savage.

WOOD

NICHOLAS[1] WOOD, wife Dorothy

B. a 1595.
M. a 1622.
D. 7 Feb. 1669/70, Medfield. He m. 2. Mary Pidge, 1639.
R. Dorchester, Medfield, 3. Mary Williams, 1650.
Natick, Mass. 4. Anna, 1664.

Children: (Of first wife, Dorothy)
*Dorcas, b. 1 Apr. 1623; m. Joseph Phippen, 5 Apr. 1641. See PHIPPEN.
Anna, b. 1624.
Nicholas, b. 1626; d. 20 Dec. 1648.
Philippa, b. 1631; m. William White, 1653.
Elizabeth, b. 1635; m. Lt. Samuel Morse (Joseph), 1664/5.
Hannah, b. 1637; m. Dea. John Harding (Abraham), 1665.
(Of second wife, Mary)
Mary, b. 1640; m. Dea. John Thurston (John), 1660.
Sarah (twin), b. 1640; m. Thomas Bass (Dea. Samuel), 1660.
(Of third wife, Mary)
Jonathan, b. 3 Jan. 1651/2; m. Mary Daniel, 1674.
Mehitable, b. 22 Jul. 1665; m. Joseph Morse (Joseph), 1671.
Abigail, b. 13 Sept. 1657.
Bethia, b. 28 Jul. 1660.
Eleazer, b. 14 Mar. 1661/2; m. Dorothy Badcock.

NICHOLAS[1] WOOD was in Dorchester 1638; Braintree in 1641; Medfield, 1656; and Natick in 1663. His will was dated 16 January 1669/70. Administration of his estate was granted 2 April 1670.

Reference:
Some Ancestral Lines, - Tingley.

WOODBURY

JOHN[1] WOODBURY, wife Anne Napper (Thomas)

B. a 1576, England.
M. 19 Mar. 1627/8.
D. a 1642, Salem, Mass. He m. 1. Joan Humphrey, 21 Jun.
R. Salem, Mass. 1596.

Children: (Of first wife, Joan)
Humphrey, b. 1609/10; m. Elizabeth Hunter.

Children of John[1] Woodbury, continued:
(Of second wife, Anne)

*John, b. a 1630; m. Elizabeth.
Hannah, bp. 5 Dec. 1636; m. Cornelius Baker.
Abigail, bp. 12 Nov. 1637; m. John Hill.
Peter, b. 19 Jun. 1640; m. 1. Abigail Batchelder (John).
2. Sarah Dodge (Richard).

JOHN[1] WOODBURY arrived at Cape Ann in 1624 in the Zouch Phenix with a group of early settlers called, "The Dorchester Company". A large part of this company removed to Salem in 1626. The following year he was sent back to England as the First Envoy from Salem to secure a Charter. His mission was successfully accomplished, and a Charter was granted to the Governor and the Company of Massachusetts Bay, 4 March 1629. While in England, he remarried and his wife returned with him to Salem in June 1628. He was elected Deputy to the General Court five sessions between 1635 and 1639. His standing in civic affairs ranked high, perhaps second only to Governor Endicott. He was treasurer of the town of Salem and a selectman from 1636 until his death.

JOHN[2] WOODBURY, wife Elizabeth

B. a 1630, Salem, Mass. B. a 1635.
M. D. 6 Jan. 1725/6, Beverly, Mass.
D. a 1672/3, Beverly, Mass.
R. Salem and Beverly, Mass. She m. 2. Capt. John Dodge.

Children:
Elizabeth, b. 15 Aug. 1654; m. Benjamin Balch (Benjamin).
John, b. 15 Mar. 1657; d. 11 Jan. 1662/3.
Abigail, b. 6 Oct. 1660.
*Ebenezer, bp. 5 May 1667; m. Hannah Dodge (Capt. John).
Hannah, bp. 22 May 1670; m. William Dodge (Capt. John).
Dorcas, b. 10 Feb. 1671/2.

EBENEZER[3] WOODBURY, wife Hannah Dodge (Capt. John)

Bp. 5 May 1667, Salem, Mass. B. 2 Jul. 1671, Beverly, Mass.
M. 15 May 1690, Beverly, Mass. D. Apr. 1757, Beverly, Mass.
D. 1 Jul. 1714, Beverly, Mass.
R. Beverly, Mass.

Children:
Hannah, b. 27 Feb. 1691; m. Thomas Perkins.
Abigail, b. 1 Jul. 1692; m. William Ellingwood.
Sarah, b. 20 Jul. 1696; m. Joshua Woodbury (Isaac).
*Elizabeth (twin), b. 20 Jul. 1696; m. Robert Thorndike (John).
See THORNDIKE.

Children of Ebenezer[3] Woodbury, continued:
Mary, bp. 16 Oct. 1698; m. p. 1. Thomas Cox.
2. Armstrong.
Martha, bp. 23 Aug. 1702; m. William Woodbury (William).
Ruth, bp. 23 Aug. 1702; m. John West.
Priscilla, bp. 13 Jun. 1703; m. Thomas Woodbury (William).
Mehitable, bp. 2 Sept. 1705; m. Paul Thorndike (John).
Ebenezer, bp. 8 Aug. 1708; m. Elizabeth Smith (Hazadiah).
John, bp. 21 Sept. 1712; d. 6 Apr. 1740.
Jerusha, bp. 21 Sept. 1712; m. Thrasher.
Nathaniel, bp. 24 Jul. 1715; m. Rebecca.

WILLIAM[1] WOODBURY, wife Elizabeth Patch

B. a 1589, England.
M. 19 Jan. 1617/8.
D. 29 Jan. 1676/7, Beverly.
R. Salem and Beverly, Mass.

Bp. 16 Apr. 1594, So. Petherton, Eng.
D. liv. 1678.

Children:
Nicholas, bp. 19 Apr. 1618; m. Anna Palsgrave (Richard).
William, bp. 7 May 1620; m. Judith.
Andrew, bp. 9 Mar. 1621/2; m. Mary Cockerill (William).
*Hannah, b. 1625; m. *1. James Patch. See PATCH.
2. Mark Haskell (Edward).
Hugh, b. a 1630; m. Mary Dixey (William).
Isaac, b. a 1635; d. bef. 20 Nov. 1694.
Nathaniel, bp. 11 Dec. 1639; d. y.

About 1628 WILLIAM[1] WOODBURY arrived in New England with his wife and several children. Soon after, he removed to Beverly where he built the first garrison house "just east of Thissel's Brook and Patches Beach". He was made freeman 2 June 1641, served on the Grand Jury, 1643; and received several grants of land from time to time. He was a man of education and was helpful to the colony. By trade he was a weaver. His will was dated 1 April 1663.

References:
Vital Records of Salem and Beverly, Mass.
Gen. of Edward Small, - Underhill, 1934; Vol. 1, p. 382.
Some Ancestral Lines, - R. M. Tingley.
Woodbury Genealogy, - Lora A. Underhill, 1957. (Mms. gen., 4 Vols.) (To be found in the N. E. Hist. and Gen. Library in Boston, Mass. Note: The above references differ in some instances.)
Essex Inst. Hist. Collection, - Vol. 35, p. 257; Vol. 36, p. 31.
History of Ancient Fam. of Woodbury, - Robert S. Rantoul.
Old Planter in N. E., - Charles L. Woodbury.
Woodbury Family, - Charles L. Woodbury.

WOODWORTH

WALTER[1] WOODWORTH, wife (name unknown)

B.
M.
D. 1685, will dated 26 Nov. 1685.
R. Scituate, Mass.

Children:

Thomas, b. 1636; m. Deborah Damon (John), 8 Feb. 1666.
Sarah, b. 1637.
Benjamin, b. 1638; m. Deborah.
Elizabeth, b. 1640.
Joseph, b. 1648; m. Sarah Stockbridge.
Mary, b. 10 Mar. 1650; m. Aaron Simmons (Moses).
*Martha, b. 1656; m. Lt. Zachary Damon (John). See DAMON.
Isaac, b. 1659.
Mehitable, b. 15 Aug. 1662.
Abigail, b. 1664; m. John Jackson.

WALTER[1] WOODWORTH came from Kent County, England, to Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1635. Here he was assigned the third lot on Kent Street. Later he bought land at Herring Brook and at Walnut Tree Hill, and sixty acres at Weymouth in 1666. He was a freeman in 1641. His name appears frequently on the town records of Scituate as a surveyor of highways, juror, and for other civic duties. His will names his children.

Reference:
Descendants of Walter Woodworth, - Elijah B. Woodworth, 1901.

WOOLSON

THOMAS[1] WOOLSON, wife Sarah Hyde (Samuel)

B. B. 19 May 1644, Newton, Mass.
M. 20 Nov. 1660. D. 11 Sept. 1721, Sudbury, Mass.
D. a 1713, Weston, Mass.
R. Newton and Weston (Watertown Farms), Mass.

Children:

Sarah, b. 1661; m. Thomas Bond (William).
Thomas, b. 28 Feb. 1666/7; m. Elizabeth Chadwick (John).
*Elizabeth, b. 30 Apr. 1668; m. John Howe (Samuel). See HOWE.
Mary, b. 28 Nov. 1673; m. 1. Samuel Jones (Josiah).
2. Maj. Francis Fulham.
Joseph, b. 16 Nov. 1677; m. Hannah.
Nathaniel, b. ; m. Elizabeth Reed.

THOMAS[1] WOOLSON of New Cambridge (Newton), sold land there about 1656. In 1672, he bought land in Weston of Richard Norcross, and eighty-two acres of farm land from John Sherman, which the latter had purchased from James Cutler, 14 May 1667. In Weston he maintained an inn from 1686 to 1708. He was selectman in 1699, 1700, 1702, and 1703. His name is sometimes spelled Wilson in both Newton and Weston.

Reference:
History of Watertown, - Henry Bond, 1855.

Freemen of Massachusetts Bay

A Freeman of this colony was a member of the body politic and as such entitled to exercise the right of suffrage and to hold office.

Freeman's Oath

I, (...), being by God's providence, an Inhabitant, and Freeman, within the Jurisdiction of this Commonwealth; do freely acknowledge myself to be subject to the Government therof; And therefore do here swear by the great and dreadful Name of the Ever-living God, that I will be true and faithfull to the same, and will accordingly yield assistance & support thereunto, with my person and estate, as in equity I am bound; and will also truly endeavor to maintain and preserve all the liberties and priveliges thereof, submitting myself to the wholesome Lawes & Orders made and established by the same. And further, that I will not plot or practice any evill against it, or consent to any that shall do so; but will timely discover and reveal the same to lawful Authority now here established, for the speedy prevention thereof.

Moreover, I doe solemnly bind myself in the sight of God, that when I shall be called to give my voyce touching any such matter to this State, in which Freemen are to deal, I will give my vote and suffrage as I shall judge in my own conscience may best conduce and tend to the public weal of the body, So help me God in the Lord Jesus Christ.

The Association Test, 12 April 1776

In Consequence of the Resolution, of the Hon. Continental Congress, (which requested all eligible, loyal "Males above Twenty One Years of Age to sign") and to shew our Determination in joining our American Brethren, in Defending the Lives, Liberties, and Properties of the Inhabitants of the United Colonies,

We, the Subscribers, do hereby solemnly engage, and promise, that we will, to the utmost of our Power, at the Risque of our Lives and Fortunes, with Arms, oppose the Hostile Proceedings of the British Fleets, and Armies, against the United American Colonies.

N. H. Revolutionary Documents, Vol. 30.

Some English Ancestors and the Ships Which Brought Them
-Planters of the Commonwealth, - Banks.

Name	Origin	Ship	Date	Destination
Isaac Allerton	London	Mayflower	1620	Plymouth
Francis Cooke		Mayflower	1620	Plymouth
John Howland	London	Mayflower	1620	Plymouth
John Tilley	St. Andrews	Mayflower	1620	Plymouth
Robert Cushman	Rolvenden	Fortune	1621	Plymouth
William Hilton	Northwich	Fortune	1621	Plymouth
Anthony Annable	Cambridge	Anne	1623	Plymouth
Experience Mitchell,	Eltisley	Anne	1623	Plymouth
John Jenney	Norwich	Little James	1623	Plymouth
John Woodbury		Zouch Phenix	1624	Cape Ann
William Dodge	Chinnoch	Lyon's Whelp	1629	Salem
Thomas Graves	Gravesend	Bonaventure	1629	Charlestown
Samuel Eddy	London	Handmaid	1630	Plymouth
John Doggett		Winthrop Fleet	1630	Watertown
Richard Foxwell	London	Winthrop Fleet	1630	Boston
Thomas Mayhew	Tisbury	Winthrop Fleet	1630	Watertown
John Greenaway		Mary and John	1630	Dorchester
Stephen Bachiler	Newton	Wm. and Francis	1632	Saugus
Christopher Hussey		Wm. and Francis	1632	Hampton, N. H.
John Whipple	Bocking	Lyon	1632	Dorchester
Edmond Hobart	Hingham	Bonaventure	1633	Charlestown
William Moody	Ipswich	Mary and John	1633	Ipswich
John Buck	Canterbury	Hercules	1634	Scituate
Henry Ewell	Sandwich	Hercules	1634	Scituate
Daniel Pierce	Ipswich	Elizabeth	1634	Newbury
John Pease	Great Baddow	Francis	1634	Salem
Henry Sewell	Coventry	Eliz. and Dorcas	1634	Ipswich
Nicholas Batt	Devizes	James	1635	Newbury
John Emery	Romsey	James	1635	Newbury
Edmond Johnson		James	1635	Hampton, N. H.
Richard Knight	Romsey	James	1635	Newbury
Thomas Millett	Southwark	Elizabeth	1635	Dorchester
Ralph Gorham	Benefield	Philip	1635	Duxbury
John Ayer		James	1635	Newbury
Edmond Hawes	London	James	1635	Plymouth
William Norton	Stortsford	Hopewell	1635	Ipswich
John Proctor	London	Susan and Ellen	1635	Ipswich
Peter Cooper	London	Susan and Ellen	1635	Rowley
John Hutchins		Friendship	1636	Newbury
John Moulton	Ormsby	Rose of Yarmth.	1636	Hampton, N. H.
Robert Page	Ormsby	Rose of Yarmth.	1636	Salem
John Bent	Penton	Confidence	1638	Sudbury

PART THREE

APPENDIX

John Cuddington to Edmond Johnson, 1650.

Know all men by these pesents yt I John Cuddington of Boston in ye County of Middlesex New england in Consideracon of a certaine debt for attending my late deceased father have sold unto Edmond Jonson of Hampton in ye County of Norfolk Carpenter six acres of fresh meadow lying & being between ye meadow of will: Marston sen on ye west & Willi: Coles on ye East be it more or less as it is layd out: wth five acres off salt marsh wch is granted to Henry Green by ye town of Hampton wch is to be layd out in ye little oxe comon wch six acres of fresh meadow & five acres of salt marsh are sold to Edmond Johnson aforesd for ten pounds wth three Milch Cowes vallued at fowerteen pounds In Consideracon of wch debt I ye sd John have sold ye aforesd Lands & three milch Cowes & do these pesents sell confirm and make good to Edmon Johnson aforesd his heires Executoes & assignes To have & to hold ye aforesd lands & cowes as his own proper goods: In wittnesse wherof I ye sd John Cuddington have sett my hand & seale this 15th day of this second mo: 1650: 1650
Signed sealed & delivered in ye pesence John Cuddington & his seale
of us whose hands are under written
Stephen Batcheller
Joseph ⁊ Merry his marke
John Wooden

Thomas Coleman to the Children of Edmond Johnson.

Wheras at ye Court held at Hampton the 7th of ye 8th mo: 1653 It was ordered yt ye Childeren of Edmond Jonson late of Hampton deceased should have out of their fathers estate for their portions as followeth viz Peter Jonson the eldest thirty two pounds att ye age of one & twenty years John Jonson sixteen pound att ye age of one & twenty years James Jonson sixteen pound att ye age of one & twenty years & Dorcas Jonson sixteen pound att ye age of eighteen years or at ye day of hir marriage wth hir mothers consent wch of them shall first happen.

Know yea that I Thomas Coleman father in law unto the aforesaid Childeren doe by these pesents bind myself my heirs Executoes & Administratoes unto ye govermt of ye Masachusets in New England in ye full and intire some of fower score pound of currant money to pay the aforesay'd Legasies unto the aforesay'd Childeren respectively according to ye order of ye Court abovesay'd. As also to bee at

the charges of ye Educacon of the say'd Childeren and to have them taught to write & read: And for ye more sure performance of ye premisses: according to ye order of ye say'd court I doe with the full and free consent of Mary my wyfe (mother unto ye say'd Childeren) binde over in security (unto the say'd Goverm't) for ye performance of ye say'd Legasies or portions allotted unto the say'd Childeren by the Court aforesay'd as also for their educacon as aforesay'd all those lands that did belonge to the afores'd Edmon Jonson lying & being wth in ye bounds of the towne of Hampton aforesay'd, & now in ye possession of mee the say'd Thos: Coleman: As namely eight acres of Salt marsh butting uppon ye great Oxe Comon on ye E: Tho: Moulton on ye (S:W) Edward Colcord on ye (NE) ye town west. And three acres of fresh medow butting uppon ye great Sault marsh on ye (NE) Jno Wedgwood: (N) the land of Tho: Moulton (S). And six acres of fresh medow bounded in with a ditch Willi Maston on ye (SW) Willi: Cole on ye (NE) & a high way to ye Oxe common (N) And fower acres more of fresh medow joyning to Robert Tucks on ye (NW) & Phile: Dalton on ye (S) & Tho. Ward (N): And eight acres more of Salt marsh att ye falls butting uppon ye River towards the beach: Twelve acres of upland lying in ye (E) feild Willi: Sanborn on ye (S) and a Swamp on ye (N) and land of Jno: Huggins on ye (E) and a high way on ye (N) And a house lott tenn acres The street on ye (N) Willi Sanborn on ye (S) Tho: Smith on ye (E) and ye meeting house uppon ye (W). And halfe an acre of Land planted with Apple trees joining to Jno Redmans on ye (S) & the street on ye (N) To ye performance of all wch ye abovesay'd condicons I the said Tho: Coleman doe herunto sett my hand & seale this (16th) day of ye (8th) mo: 1653
Signed sealed & delivered Tho: Coleman (wth a seale to itt)
to us of ye govermt aforesaid
in ye presence of us
Tho: Bradbury
Wymond Bradbury
Jacob Hooke

Thomas Coleman to Peter Johnson.

Know all men by these presents that I Thos: Coleman of Hampton in the County of Norfolke in new england husbandman for and in Consideracon of the sum of thirty and two pounds due unto peter Johnson the eldest son of Edmond Jonson late of Hampton deceased the which sum was allowed him by the County Court of the estate of the said Edmond Jonson the which I the said Thomas Coleman was by the Court engaged to pay unto the said Peter Jonson: In Consideracon whereof I the said Thomas Coleman have Sold and delivered unto the said Peter Johnson, these parcells of land following, with one acre of land of the house Lott of the said Edmond Jonson late of Hampton with a house standing upon the same the which acre of land is to bee

eight rod in breadth and twenty rod in length, being bounded with the other part of the house Lott towards the west, and the said Lott towards the south, abutting upon the Ring towards the north and the Lott of Robert Smithe the East more or less viz: Item I doe sell and sett over unto the said Petter Jonson six acres of planting land in the East feild as it is now layd out being bounded with the land of William Sanbourne towards the west and the other land of the same grant towards the East abutting uppon a Common way towards the Northe and a certaine Swamp towards the South more or less as it is now layd out Item three acres of fresh sometimes Edmond Jonsons Deceased lying betweene the meadow of Thomas Moulton now in ye hands of Mr Dalton, towards the west and the meadow of Thomas Moulton now in the hands of the widdow Wedgwood towards the East abutting uppon the Marshe of Robert Drake in part, and the Marsh of Henry Robie in part towards the south and a certain Swamp towards the northe more or less as it is layd out the said house and the lands abovesaid with the meadow unto the said Peter Jonson To have and to hold and peaceably to enjoy to him his heires and assignes for ever And I the said Thomas Coleman doe binde myselfe my heires Executors and Survivors to make his right and title good against all Invadoes or intruders uppon the same or any part therof And for confirmacon herof I the said Thomas Coleman have hereunto sett my hand and Seale the nineteenth of this present month of June Anno 1660 one thousand six hundred and sixtie

Signed Sealed & delivered in the presence of us
Sam: Dalton
Giles Fifeild

Tho: Coleman with a seale to itt

Will of Dea. Joseph Johnson, 1734-1794.

In the name of God Amen I Joseph Johnson of Winthrop In the County of Lincoln & Common wealth of Massachusets Tanner Being of a Sound & Peesfull Mind & Memmory But Calling To mind the Mortallety of My Boddy Do Make and ordain this My Last will & Testament hereby Recomending My Soul to God who Gave it and My Boddy to the Earth from whence it Came to be buryed in Such Decent Christain Manner as My Executers hereafter named Shall think propper and as to Such worldy Estate as it hath Pleesed God to bless me with in this Life I Do Give Devise & Despose of the Same in the following Manner Viz--

Imprimis My will is that My Just Debts Legacies & funeral Charges be paid & Descharged by My Sons Joshua Johnson & Joseph Johnson out of what I Shall give them of My Estate in this My Last will & Testament.

Item I give and bequeath to My wife Dinah Johnson all the household Stuff She brought me when I married her allso two Cowes & one

year old heffer & five Sheep all the above articles are to be at her Desposel the hol of the articels following are to be for My Said wife for her Comfortable Support & Convenyense & for keeping what Stok She has to keep Duerring the time of her Remaning My widow.

Item I give and Bequeeath to My wife afore Said the use of a parte of My hom place to be twenty Six Rods in wedth from end to End of My said Land leving Eight Rods in wedth out of what I bought of Robert Page Esqr on th Southerly Side of Said Land with one thord of My orchard & half of My Dwelling house I now Live in with one quarter of My oldest Barn & one half of My Corn house with all My hogghouse & well my children to have the use threof allso allso Leving out of fore Said Land half an acor for Joshua for Convenyency for the tan yard & barke house & Drift way to the Same I allso give to My wife afore Said the use of My hors one thord of the time She peeping the the hors the Same part of time allso 30lb of Sollather & one Side of neets upperlather & four Midlin Calf Skins Curied allso ten Pound of Sheeps woll & 7lb of old flax allso provisons of all Sorts for her Self & the keepin of the Creters until Such times as She can have the first Crop off her own Emproved Land, allso the use of Every partteceIr artacel housold Stuf that She has not of her own as May aper by her & my agrement My Clock & grate Bibel is to be kept in this My Dwellin house During the above term of time the above Leather woll & flax is to be Recevid by My wife Emedetly after my Desese oute of what I Leve I allso give to My afore Said wife 30 pounds L Money to be paid to her by My Son Joshua Johnson for her Support when She Stands in need of the Same In Stock or Corn or grain

I give and Bequeath to My Daughter Elizabath Lyford the Improvement of a pece of Land Eleven Rods in wedth from End to End on the notherly Side of the Land My wife is to Improve & one quarter of My orchard for the Support of her Self and Childrin So Long as Shee Remains Oliver Lyfords widow also one quarter of My oldest barn I allso I give My fore Said Daughter one Cow & two Sheep Shee to have Said Cow & Sheep out of what I Shall Leve Emedatly after My Desece & to have them well kept until Shee can have keeping of her own Said Cow & Sheep are to be at her Desposal the above Land & barn after she Marries or Dies I give and bequeeath to her & her heirs for Ever

I Give & Bequeath to my Son Joshua Johnson the hol of the Land I bought of Joseph Greely Jur which he had of Henry Wyman with the house on the Same & a barn frame with all the Pertickerals which I have provided to finish Said Barn allso I give Said Joshua Eight Rods of Land in wedth on the Sotherly side of what My wife is to Improve & the hol Length of the Land I bought of Robert Page Esqr allso My Barke house barke Ston & Tanyard with the hol of My Stock in Trade allso all My Tools for farming & Trade one half of My Book Debts & half My Noats of hand one Ster Calf half the Remainder of My Sheep one yearling hefer the hol of the above perteckelrs I Give to My Son

Joshua Johnson his heirs & assigns for Ever

My Son Joshua Johnson is to pay Benjamin Dudley Sexty pounds L M and to My wife 30 pounds L M as hertofore Spessiphied also 30 lb of Sollather & one Side of nets upperlather & four midling Calf Skins Curried

I Give & Bequeath to My Son Joseph Johnson his heirs and assigns for Ever the Remainder of My Land which I bouht of Robert Page Esqr not heretofore Dessposed of Lyeng one the Notherly Side of what My Daugter Elizabeth is to Emprove being about thirty three Rods in wedth and the hol Length of foreSaid Land with that part of My ochard not here to fore Dessposed of allso one half of My oldes Barn & one half of My Corn house & half of My Book Debts allso one half of My Notes of hand and I give to My foersaid Son Joseph as afore Said one two year old hefer givin Melk and two oxon Six year old and two thords of My hors Joshua having Said hors to Grind what barke he Shall have need of for two year Joshuas keepin Said hors a proper Space of time allso My Clock after his Mother has Don with it & two Sheep & two one year old Steers Joshua Johnson is to have So much out of Josephs Imprved Land as to make his Eqel to Josephs untel he Shall have as much Clerd Land Joseph has when thay first take posseshon of fore Said Land My Son Joseph Johnson is to pay the Remainder of the Debt Due to Benjamin Dudley which Joshua is not to pay.

I Give and Bequeath to My Son Levi Johnson his heirs and assigns for Ever one half of My Land in Hollowell in fore Said County joining on kenebeck River to be the hol Length & half the wedth one the notherly Side of Said Land to be put in possesson of the Same at twenty one years of age also I give My Said Son Levi one Cow & two Stears Coming in three years old and three Sheep to be Delivered to him in two years after my Deceas by My Son Joshua

I Give and Bequeath to my Son Elisha Johnson his heirs and assigns for Ever the other part of My Land in Hollowell afore Said to be one half of the wedth & hol Length of Said Land on the Sotherly Side to be put in possesshon of the Same at twenty one years of age also I give to my Said Son Elisha one Cow and two Steers Coming In three years of age & three Sheep to be Delivered to him in Six Months after twenty one years of age by My Son Joshua

I Give and Bequeath to My Daughter Mary Lyford & Nathaniel Lyford her husband ten Dollars to be paid in neet Stoock or Corn or grain in one year after My Desece also I give to the Said Nathanil Lyford Aand Mary Lyford twenty two pounds ten Shillings L M to be paid by My Son Joseph Johnson in neet Live Stock or grain or Corn Stoock after the the Rate of Corn at fou Shillings pr bushel if in Corn or grain the Same Rate in Eightteen Months after my Desece to be Laid out in buying good unclered Land Land whaer it Shall Sute them best Said Joseph Johnson is to pay the hol of afoore Said ten Dollars & twenty two pounds L M to whomsoever Said Land Shall be purchesed

of and to Receve a Deed in the following Manner first to the afore Said Nathaniel & Mary for their use in Improving the Same for their Suport During Life then to My grand Son Joseph Lyford Son of Nathaniel & Mary to him and his heirs & assigns for Ever.

I give & Bequeath to My Daughter Bath Shebe Morrill ten Dollars to be paid by My Son Joseph Johnson in neet Live Stock or Corn or grain after the Rate of Corn at four Shillings pr bushel in two years after My Desece

I give & Bequeath to the Congrigashonal Church of Christ in Winthrop In fore Said County two Selver Cups Equel to two pounds Eight Shillings L M for Each Cup or Ef the Church Chueses the hol to be in one Cup thay are to Let It be knone these Cups or Cup are to be bougt by My Son Joseph oute of the Money Due from Capt James Robinson of Brintwood in New Hampshir and Delevered to the fore Said Church Commety in one year after My Desece by my Son Joseph Johnson to be Said Churches for Ever

My Will is that My thre fether Bedds with the hol Belongin to Said Beds with all My Real & personal Estate not herein Dsposed of togeather with what My widow Shall Leve to My Childrin be Devided EquiLy Betwen My four Sons Exsept thirty pound L M to be paid to My Daughter BathShebe Morril to be hers & her heirs for Ever finally I Do Constitute ordain & apoint My Son Joshua Johnson & My Son Joseph Johnson Sol Executers of this My Last will & Testament In witness whereof I Do hereunto Set my hand & Seal this thirt Day of July Anno Domini 1790.

Signed Sealed and published and
Deeclared by the fore Said
Joseph Johnson to be his Last will &
Testament in Presence of
Levi Morrill
Henry Wyman
Robert Page

Joseph Johnson (seal)

Probated 4 Nov., 1794.

Joseph Johnson renounced executorship; letters testamentary issued to Joshua Johnson, of Reedfield, 4 Nov., 1794. (VI, 17 to 21.) Inventory by Robert Page, of Reedfield, Jedediah Prescott and Nathaniel Fairbanks, both of Winthrop, 10 Jan., 1795. (VI, 171 to 173.) Widow's dower set off by Robert Page, Henry Wyman and Ichabod Simmons, all of Readfield, 1795. (VI, 174.) Account filed 19 Jan., 1796. (VI, 174 to 176.)

Lincoln County, Maine, Probate Records.

Note: All of the following data is from "Some Ancestral Lines" by Ramon Meyers Tingley, published in 1935 by the Tuttle Publishing Company, Rutland, Vermont. As Mr. Tingley gives no sources for his material, it is impossible to assure the validity of this information. It is included in the event it may be of some assistance to someone doing further research regarding the Johnson family. Davy[1] Johnson was a passenger on the Arbella, 1630, with the Winthrop Fleet.

A Johnson Line, by Ramon M. Tingley.

Davy[1] Johnson	wife Elizabeth
B. a 1580, England.	B.
M.1. a 1607.	D. 1630.
D. bet. Feb. 10-Jun. 27, 1636, Weymouth, Mass.	
R. Dorchester and Weymouth, Mass.	He m. 2. Mary, 1631. She m. 2. John Eells.

Children:

Lt. Francis, b. 1608, England; m. 1. Joan in 1637.
2. Hannah Souther (Nath'l.), wid. of William Hanbury, 24 Oct. 1656.

Children:
Naomi, bp. 1 Apr. 1638, Salem, Mass.
Ruth, bp. 29 Mar. 1640, Salem, Mass.
Elizabeth, bp. 24 Apr. 1642, Salem, Mass.
Francis, bp. 16 Jun. 1644, Salem, Mass.
David, bp. abt. 1647, Salem, Mass.
Samuel, bp. 20 May 1649, Salem, Mass.
Joane, bp. 5 Oct. 1651, Salem, Mass.
Sarah, bp. 19 Feb. 1653, Salem, Mass.

John, b. 1609, England; m. Susan, (9 children).

David, b. 1611, England; d. 10 May 1632, aged 21.

Edmund, b. 1612, England; m. Mary a 1638.
She m. 2. Thomas Coleman.

Children:
Peter, b. 1639, Hampton, N. H.; m. Ruth Moulton (John).
John, bp. 16 May 1641; d. young.
James, b. a 1643; m. Sarah Daniels, 26 Mar. 1675.
Dorcas, b.

Mary, b. a 1614, England; m. James Ludden of Weymouth, Mass.

Children, surname Ludden:
Mary, b. 17 Dec. 1636, Weymouth; m. James Puffer.
Sarah, b. 15 Nov. 1639, Weymouth; d. young.
Sarah, b. 5 Jun. 1642; m. Daniel Fairfield, Weymouth.
James, b. ; m. Alice, Weymouth.

Children of Davy[1] Johnson, continued:

Children, surname Ludden:

Joseph, b. ; m. Elizabeth.

Benjamin, b. 1650; m. Eunice Holbrook (Capt. John).

Capt. James, b. a 1616, England; m. 1. Margaret, 1641.
He m. 2. Abigail Oliver (Thomas), 1644.

Children:

David, b.

Joseph, b. ; d. 27 Sept. 1644, Boston, Mass.

Abigail, b. 25 Nov. 1645, Boston; d. young.

Abigail, b. 12 Feb. 1646, Boston, Mass.

James, b. 7 Mar. 1652, Boston, Mass.

John, b. 7 Mar. 1652, Boston, Mass.

Elizabeth, b. ; d. 11 Nov. 1653, Boston, Mass.

Elizabeth, b. 12 Apr. 1655, Boston, Mass.

Mary, b. 27 Mar. 1657, Boston, Mass.

Hannah, b. 3 Aug. 1660, Boston, Mass.

Samuel, b. a 1618, England; m. Mary, 1642.

Six children:

David, b.

Peter, b. 2 Jul. 1653; d. 19 Mar. 1654, Boston, Mass.

Dorothy, b. a 1621, England; m. Edward Norris (Rev. Edward), in Salem, Mass., in 1649.

Children, surname Norris:

Elizabeth, b. ; m. 1. Joseph Glover.
2. Samuel Moulton, Rehoboth, Mass.

Edward, bp. 18 Aug. 1657, Salem; m. Mary Symond, 3 Dec. 1685.
She m. 2. Starr.

Will of William Ayers, Londonderry, N. H.

In the name of God amene on the twintey ninth Day of July in the year one thousand Seven hundred and Sixtey and one I william Eayers of Londonderry In the privence of New Hampshire In New england being weake in bodey**

Itam my will is that my bloved wife Jennate Eayrs shall hauve the one third part of all my howsold Goods to hir and hir assigns forever with the use of the Remaning part of my Howsshold Goods During hir natural Life with Eight pownds Starling or bills of Credite of Said province to that villou for hir suport yearly During hir naturill Life to be paid out of my Reail Estate with the use of the third part of my Reial Estate During Life

Itame my will is that my Son Joseph Eayrs shall be paid out of my Estate Sixtey pounds starling or pasabel Bills of Said province Equal therto besids what he hath alredy Gotte

Itame I Give and Bequeth to my belovid Son william Eayrs to be paid out of my Estate the Sum of twintey pounds starling or bills of Cridete of said province Equall therto Bsids what he hath alredy Gote

Itame I Give and bequeth to my beloved Son James Eayrs to be paid out of my estate the sum of Eight pounds starling or bills of Cridet of Said province equal therto besids what he hath alredy Gotte

Itame I Give and bequith to my blovid Doughter aagnes Eayrs to be paid out of my estate the Sum of nin hundred pownds old tenor or thirtey six pounds starling besids what beding and Cloaths and Chist of Draurs she hath alredy Gotte

Itame I Give and bequith to my blovid Son thomas macLaughlan the Sum of Sixten pounds Starling or old tenor equal ther unto

Itame I Give and bequith to my Doughter margret macLaughlan wife to thomas macGlachan sixten pownds starling or old tenor equal therto to hir and hir assigns forever

Itame I Give and bequith to my bloved Doughter Junate Eayrs to be paid out of my estate the sum of fortey eight pounds Starling or old tenor equal ther unto

Itame I Give and bequith to my beloved Doughter Sarah Eayrs the sum of fiftey two pounds starling or old tenor equall ther unto to be paid out of my estate

Itame my will is that in Case that my estate should be more than I have alredy bequethed: then and In that Case it must be Divided amongest my Sons and Doughters acording to the sum Lift them and In Case it should fall short then to be Impaird acordingly

and my will is that my three Sons above mentioned to witte Joseph william and James Eayrs should be exacters****

William Eayrs

Will of Mary McLaughlin.

In the name of God Amen this 18th Day of September D 1784 I Mary McLaughlin, of Bedford in the County of Hillsborough in the State of New Hampshire Widow being of an advanced age weakened Constitution but of a sound dispossing mind and Memory Thanks to God then for Calling to mind that it is appointed for all persons once to Die Do make this my last Will and Testament I recomend my Soul to God who gave it and my Body to be Buried in a decent christian like manner at the discretion of my Executor nothing doubting but I shall Receive the same again by the mighty power of God through Jesus Christ And as to such worldly Estate where with it has pleased God to bless me I give and disposs of in the following manner and form viz

"Imprimis I give to my Daughter Mary Simpson my two iron pots one iron dish Kettle and one iron Skillet two pewter Basons and a Wooden plater and a note her late husband Thomas Simpson owed me

of 3:15:0; on Intrest and my iron Hatchet and my Bed Bolster two pillows and two Blankets and two sheets and my home spun pladed gown

"Item I give to my Grand daughter Isabel Daughter to my said daughter Mary Simpson my Riding hood and a Chest with one drawer and my Tramel

"Item I give to my Grand daughter Isabel Gibson my Cloak

"Item I give to William McFerson of Goffstown a plain Chest and Bed and a Bedsted

"Item I give to my son John McLaughlin my black Gown and black peticoat

"Item I give to my son Thomas McLaughlin all that he owes me on notes and otherwise on condition that he provide at his own Cost a pair of Handsom well cut double Gravestones and sets them up at my Grave and my late husbands in Memory of his honored father John McLaughlin and me and I also give him my sill yards and my further wish is that what money is due me on Notes or otherwise not before willed I order my Executor to collect as soon after my decease as may conveniently be done and my Funeral charges and charges of sickness &c be paid out of the same And if then shall be any money left beside the Charges aforementioned and paying my Executor the money he expends for the probate of this my will &c and for his necessary trouble in Executing this my will &c my will is that my Executor pay the same to my above said son Thomas McLaughlin to help him to purchase the Gravestones above mentioned And my will is that all other of my Estate not before willed and ordered whatsoever and whensoever the same may be found I give to my above said Daughter Mary Simpson and I nominate constitute and appoint John Orr of said Bedford Gentleman to be Executor of this my last will and Testament Hereby Revoking and disannuling all other Wills Legacies and Bequests and Executor by me willed and named Ratifieing and confirming this and no other to be my last will and Testament

"The day and year above named

"Signed Sealed published pronounced and declared by said Mary McLaughlin as her last Will and Testament in presence of us

"David Patten

her

"Mary X Patten

mark

Alexander Patten

her

Mary X McLaughlin

mark

Pension Application of Thomas McLaughlin.

Commonwealth of Massachusetts

I, Thomas McLaughlin, aged eighty-five years, a citizen of the U. States, born in Londonderry, in New Hampshire, but now resident in Madison in the District of Maine, upon oath testify and declare, that under the commission and in the capacity of a Captain in April 1775 I entered into the service of the war of the revolution, against the common enemy, upon the continental establishment in Col. John Starks' regiment of the New Hampshire line or troops. In this capacity and regiment I continued to serve until February 1776 (in Gen. John Sullivan's brigade) when at Winter Hill by permission of my superior officers, I finally and honorably left the service. I was in the battle of Bunker Hill. My commission is not in my possession, and I am doubtful whether it is now in existence, as I left it many years ago, two hundred miles from me, and I have twice sent for it without being able to find it. It was signed by John Hancock Esq. President of Congress and dated July 1, 1775. From my extreme age, poverty and infirmities I am unable to send again.

From my reduced circumstances, I need the assistance of my country for support. And I do hereby relinquish all my claim to every pension heretofore allowed me by the laws of the U. States if any; but I am ... (remainder of line blurred) ... on any pension list whatever. I request that I may be placed upon the pension list for the District of Maine. I served as above about ten months.

Thos MacLaughlin

Commonwealth of Massachusetts

Somerset:

On the twenty-first day of April AD 1818 Thomas McLaughlin above named, after having been carefully examined, made oath to the truth of the foregoing declaration by him subscribed.

Before me Nathan Weston Just.

C Court C Pleas ... Circuit

(Note: A careful tracing of the signature of Thomas McLaughlin.)

Memorial of James McLaughlin.

To His Excellency Thomas Carleton Esquire, Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief in and over the Province of New Brunswick &, &, &, - in Council.

The Memorial of James McLaughlin of the Parish of Saint David, in the County of Charlotte - humbly Sheweth

That your memorialist as early as the year 1784 removed, with his Father, and other Loyalists from the State of New Hampshire and Settled in this Parish, - where he intends to spend the remainder

of his days.

That he has received Some Land from Government, but owing to its extreme bad Quality, not a Sufficiency to make him a Settlement.

The Memorialist humbly begs leave to aquaint Your Excellency, that Lot No. 2, in block letter D, Fannings Division, was Escheated in June 1800 for nonperformance of Conditions, which Lot if Granted to him, would (with the improvable parts of the lands formerly Granted to him) make him a Comfortable Settlement.

Your Memorialist, therefore, humbly Requests Your Excellency will be pleased, to order a grant to be made out for him of the above mentioned Lot, and your Memorialist as in Duty bound will ever pray -

James McLaughlin

Saint David
19th August 1801

I hereby Certify that the above named, James McLaughlin, is an Inhabitant of the Parish of Saint David, at which place he resided since the year 1784 - and is an honest and industrious man: - he is a good and faithful subject.

Having no knowledge of the situation of the Lot which was heretofore granted to him, I cannot say anything on that Subject - but from the high opinion I entertain of his integrity and veracity, am inclined to think, that he would not insert any thing in his Memorial, that is not founded in truth,

Hugh Mackay

Department of Lands and Mines, Fredericton, N. B., Canada.

Deposition of Robert Thorndike.

I Robert Thorndike of Camden do testify that in the year of our Lord AD seventeen hundred and sixty eight, I was employed by the Proprietors of Land commonly called the twenty associates to assisn in laying out Land on the Seashore in said Town into Lots (and I acted as a chairman under Fales Esqn. who was principal surveyor) in that year, and in the same year I built an house in said Camden and became a Settler in the Summer of the year 1768. There was no settler in said Town in the month of October, in the same year I became a settler in said Town under said Proprietors, and in the month of December following I built an house in said Town and lived, and my Brother Ebenezer Thorndike in the same month also builded an house in said Camden and afterwards became a Settler. There were no person or persons settled on said Township of Camden except myself and Brother until after March AD 1769 and I believe not until late in the Summer of the same year. And further say not.

Excerpt from Lincoln Registry of Deeds, Book 42, Page 73.

Partial Estate Settlement of William Moody.

We the undersigned heirs of William Moody late of Lincolnville have received of William Moody and Cyrus Noyes Executors of said William deceased the sum of three thousand and four hundred and seven dollars & fifty-five cents of the estate of said deceased - The sum of two thousand and four hundred and eighty-five dollars and twenty three cents in Bank Stock and good Notes being our share of said sum - and the sum of nine hundred and twenty two dollars & thirty two cents including the whole of eight shares of said last mentioned sum - the same being in notes considered doubtful.

Lincolnville Sep. 7th 1841

Attest A. T. Palmer

John Moody
Herbert Moody
Willard Robbins
Daniel Moody
Joseph [illegible] Moody
Nelson Moody
Willington Moody

Registry of Deeds, Waldo Co., Belfast, Me.
(A careful tracing of the signatures of the assignees.)

Humble Petition of the German Settlers of Broad Bay (Waldoboro) to Governor Shirley of Massachusetts.

Most noble born, most noble grave, most honoured Lord Governor:

Your Exiellenie will excuse the liberte, we poor deserted Germans take, in addressing our most humble petition to you; considering that above 130 Families, containing almost 500 souls, live at Broad Bay, being thus abandoned, that in case there should happen a War (which is the common report) having no Garrison, we must be exposed to the Danger of being killed by the Indians, one after another, in our houses. If we should build 2: or 3: Garrisons meerly (for) any old settlers being provided with provisions for a couple of weeks by themselves and the Newcomers of the yar 1753: by Mr. Waldo: but none of (for) those Settlers that arrived in the yar 1752: we must expect to starve for Hunger: over and besides, for want of Powder, Bullets, and Flints we should (or) can not Defend usself. Therefore we poor Deserted Subjects in common, implore Your Exiel:

Graciousness - regarding you as the Father of the Land - to assist us, your poor children, for the Sake of God, and to deliver us from those miseries. We never shall dare to prescribe your Exiel: what to do, or in what manner we should be saved: your Wisdom will (indicate) to you by what means we poor Deserted Germans must be supported in the aforementioned points, by Your Exiel: Favour. We are in the utmost subjection

Your Exiellenie — most humble and
Broad Bay the 13 (May) 1754. — most obedient subjects

Joh: Martin Reiser
Phillip Rinner
Valentin Juny
Mathaeus Rinnele
Jacob Waltz
John Jacob Ulmer
Conrad Freupel
Joh: Heinrich Demuth
Casimir Losch
Paulus Dochlemann
Launrentius Seitz

Johann Ulmer Cap:
Jacob Deir
Joh: Martin Ulmer
Phillip + Vogler
Frant + Eisile
David + Rominger
Jacob Laur

NB: Those subscriptions serve for all the Settlers, who being very much oppressed, can not always assemble.

Mass. Archives, Waldoboro, Maine, (Broad Bay) Vol. 15A.

Abstract of the Will of John Ulmer, late of Thomaston, County of Lincoln, Presented at Court, 8 January 1810.

First: I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife MARY ULMER* one half of my dwelling house in Thomaston, situated near Larmonds Cove, (so called) & the whole of one acre of land adjoining the same, & running by the Town road, & including the garden & all the barn, that stands on said land & one half the lime Kiln & one white horse, & one chaise, and one cow and all the household furniture which I shall leave after my decease, during her natural life, or as long as she remains my widow.

Second: I also give and bequeath to my daughters, HANNAH HYLER, SALLY BROWN, CATY CROCKETT & to my grandson FREDERICK CRONER each one fifth part of a large nole or quarry of lime rock, excepting a small piece to my Son PHILIP, with liberty to pass and repass by my son Philip land to the county road & the other fifth part to my Son JACOB to give to my daughter MARY BLACK or SWARTZ as he thinks she stands in need. my upper quarry I give as hereafter named firstly to my son in law ISAAC BROWN, (beginning at Tillson line so as to leave a road on that side the nole or quarry given as before) two rods in width & running to the county road & likewise my Son in law Jacob Eichorn two rods wide running to said county road, & my son ANDREW two rods & half wide & my

Son MARTIN two rods & half wide running to said county road, & after my decease two rods & a half more making five rods to each. And I further give to my wife MARY eleven rods wide running to said country road, & after her decease the eleven rods to be divided between Andrew & Martin, & likewise after her decease the half of the lime kiln aforementioned, to my son Martin. I also give and bequeath the undivided two thirds of the half of a lot of land lying the westerly side of the road leading to the head of Owls head bay, to my Sons Andrew & Martin excepting what has been said before. I furthermore give to my wife Mary all my point of land for pasturing her natural life, excepting a road all round the point. And the share to be divided among my heirs to build lime kilns my son Jacob to have his share joining his land, & taking the south westerly part of the point.

And I also give and bequeath to my grand Son Frederic Croner one quarter of an acre of said point with the privilege of the Shore to build a lime kiln with the privilege of the flats adjoining the same, and all the remaining part of my estate both real and personal to be divided amongst my lawful heirs, excepting my daughter Mary Black or Swartz share to be with my Son Jacob Ulmer to give her as he thinks she stands in need as I would be more fully understood respecting the residue & remainder of my real & personal estate, goods, & chattles of what kind or nature soever, that I have not given as before said (excepting a lime kiln & the third of Andrews share) laying between Jacob's two share I give to my son Philip, & all the remaining after my decease first my wife Mary to have one third of all & the other two thirds to be equally divided amongst my Sons, GEORGE ULMER, JOHN ULMER, JACOB ULMER, PHILIP ULMER, MATHIAS ULMER, ANDREW ULMER, MARTIN ULMER & my daughters, HANNAH HYLER, PEGGY EICHORN, MARY BROWN, SALLY BROWN, CATY CROCKETT, each to have one thirteenth part of the remaining estate, & one thirteenth part to my son Jacob Ulmer to give to my daughter Mary Black or Swartz as he thinks she stands in need.

Lincoln Records of Knox Lands, Registry of Deeds, Rockland, Me. Book 35, Page 336.

*Note: No record of a second marriage of John Ulmer to a wife Mary has been found. There is documented proof that he married Catherine Remilly, and that she was the mother of his children. It has been suggested that Mary may have been a first name, a fairly common practice in other countries.

Will of Enos Mitchell.

I, Enos Mitchell of Appleton, County of Knox and State of Maine, being of sound and perfect mind and memory, do make, publish and declare this my last will and testament and dispose of all my worldly estate in manner following, to wit:

1st - I order and direct executor herein named to pay all my just debts and funeral charges as soon as may be after my decease.

2nd - I devise and bequeath to my wife, Jane Mitchell, the use and benefit of all my real estate and also of all personal estate of which I may die possessed so far as may be necessary to support her comfortably in sickness and in health, and it is my wish that the real estate may not be divided during her lifetime, but in case it shall become necessary for her to have assistance in the management of said property she shall pay a suitable price for such assistance from the proceeds thereof, meaning to be understood that any person she may employ to take care of her shall have a suitable compensation so far as said property goes.

3rd - I give and bequeath to my two sons, Gilman Mitchell and Andross Mitchell, each the sum of one hundred dollars.

4th - I give and bequeath unto my deceased son - Abner Mitchell's widow, now Edith Oxton, five dollars.

5th - I further order and direct that after the death of my said wife, Jane Mitchell, the balance of all my remaining estate, if any, shall be equally divided between my daughter Rosilla, and my sons, Marcus and Edson, each an equal one third part of said remaining property.

6th - I hereby appoint my son, Gilman Mitchell, sole executor of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have set my hand this 4th day of April AD 1883, and hereby revoking all former wills by me made.

Enos Mitchell

Knox Co. Probate Records, Book 35, Page 424.

Signed, published, and declared by the said Enos Mitchell to be his last will and testament in the presence of us, who at his request, in his presence and in presence of each other subscribed our names as witnesses thereto.

James Thompson, Julia A. Thompson, B. F. Sprague.
Will probated September 1888. Knox County Probate Court.

We the undersigned being all the heirs of the late Enos Mitchell of Appleton hereby certify that we have examined the first and final account of Andrews Mitchell, administrator, and find it correct and request the Judge to allow the same without further notice. 1888.

Marcus R. Mitchell Gilman Mitchell
Edson Mitchell Rosilla Mitchell

INDEX OF NAMES

(+ indicates name appears more than once on a page)

ACHORN, Jacob, 189+
ACIE, Hannah, 165+
John, 81, 165
ADAMS, Abraham, 112+
Elizabeth, 21+
Hannah, 21
Henry, 79
Hester, 21, 38, 39
Hezekiah, 21
James, 21
John, 145
Mary, 119
Nathan, 21
Nathaniel, 21+
Philip, 21+, 142, 186+
Rebecca, 166
Samuel, 21+, 79, 186
Sarah, 21
Thomas, 21+, 38, 39, 142
ADDINGTON, Isaac, 137
AIRES, Elizabeth, 110
ALCOCK, Elizabeth, 22+, 32
Hannah, 22
Job, 22
John, 22+, 32
Joseph, 22
Lydia, 22
Mary, 22
Samuel, 22, 79
Sarah, 22, 79
ALDEN, Benjamin, 180
David, 180
ALGER, Anne, 152
ALLEN, Benjamin, 23+
Betsey, 51
Daniel, 134
Deborah, 23
Ebenezer, 23
Edward, 23+, 187, 197
Elisha, 36
Elizabeth, 23, 83, 128
Ezra, 51
Hannah, 23, 30
Hope, 22, 23+
Jacob, 23+
James, 23
John, 23, 137
Joseph, 23
Leah, 23+
Martha, 23+
Mary, 22, 23+
Rachel, 22, 23+, 187
Robert, 51+, 137
Sarah, 23+, 197
William, 30, 128
ALLERTON
Bartholomew, 24+
Elizabeth, 24
Fear, 24
Isaac, 24+, 53, 54
Joanna, 24
Mary, 24+, 53, 54+
Remember, 24+
Sarah, 24
ALLYN, Mehitable, 27
ANDREWS, Abigail, 25, 26
Anne, 25, 189
Benjamin, 26+
Bethia, 26, 174
Deborah, 15, 16+, 26
Elizabeth, 25+, 26
Ephraim, 25, 26
Hannah, 25, 26
Hepzibah, 25
Jedediah, 26
John, 26
Joseph, 25+, 26
Mary, 25, 26, 27
Reana, 59+
Ruth, 25, 26+
Stephen, 15, 16, 26+, 27+, 174
Thomas, 25+, 26+, 27, 174
ANNABLE, Anthony, 27+, 72
Deborah, 27
Desire, 27
Esek, 27
Hannah, 27
Jane, 27+
Samuel, 27, 57
Sarah, 27+, 72
Susanna, 27
ANNIS, John, 180+
Samuel, 180
Sarah, 180
ANTER, Joan, 87+
ARCHER, Alice, 63
AREY, Elizabeth, 28
Jean, 28, 148+
John, 28+
Richard, 28+, 121+, 148+
Samuel, 28
Sarah, 28+
ARMSTRONG, Mary, 201
ASHTON, John, 73
ASLETT, John, 30
ATHEARN, Jabez, 57
Simon, 57
ATHERTON, Lavinia, 18
ATKINSON, Henry, 34
Marmaduke, 102
Sarah, 168
AUSTIN, Benjamin, 29
Deborah, 29+, 49, 50
Joseph, 29+, 49, 50, 173
Mary, 29
Samuel, 29
Sarah, 29+
Thomas, 29+
AYER, David, 166
Elizabeth, 30
Hannah, 4, 30+, 165+, 194
John, 30+, 98, 141, 194
Mary, 30+
Mehitable, 30
Nathaniel, 30, 166
Obadiah, 30
Peter, 30
Rebecca, 30
Robert, 3+, 30+, 141
Ruth, 30
Samuel, 3, 30
Thomas, 30, 98
Timothy, 3, 30+, 31, 165+
AYERS, AYRES, Agnes, 31
James, 31
Jeanet, 31+
John, 31
Joseph, 31
Margaret, 31+, 119+
Moses, 126
Sarah, 31
William, 31+, 46+, 119+
BABB, Sampson, 86
William, 86
BACON, Mary, 88
John, 89
Nathaniel, 57, 89
BADCOCK, Dorothy, 199
BADGER, Giles, 83
BAILEY, Isaac, 71
John, 70+, 71, 103, 157
Joseph, 157
Sarah, 103
BAKER, Cornelius, 200
Ephraim, 44
Hannah, 39
Samuel, 15+
Thomas, 21
BALCH, Benjamin, 200+
John, 61
BALCOME, Alexander, 94

Jane, 94
BANCROFT, Sarah, 154
BANFIELD
Christopher, 126
BANKS, Aaron, 32, 33+, 86, 129+, 144+
Charles, 125
Elizabeth, 32+
Esther, 33, 129
Hannah, 32
James, 33
Job, 32
John, 32+, 33, 86, 185
Joseph, 32
Mary, 32
Moses, 32, 33
Richard, 22, 32+, 185
BARKER, Ebenezer, 41
Elizabeth, 41, 74
Francis, 109
Israel, 45
Joanna, 165
John, 27
Marcy, 166
Mary, 45, 109
Richard, 74
Robert, 109
BARNARD, Abigail, 34
Benjamin, 197
Eleanor, 34
Hannah, 34
John, 34
Martha, 34, 85
Mary, 34+
Nathaniel, 34
Robert, 34
Ruth, 34
Sarah, 34
Thomas, 34+, 85
BARNES, John, 95
Thomas, 95+
BARRETT, John, 96
BARRON, Mary, 94
BARROWS, Chloe, 189
Coombs, 65
Eunice, 189
BARSTOW, Abigail, 41
Joseph, 109
Susanna, 109
William, 109
BARTLETT, Abigail, 70, 77
Benjamin, 104
Damaris, 152
Gideon, 71
Joseph, 153
Richard, 70+
Samuel, 133
BASS, Samuel, 199
Thomas, 199
BASSETT, Elizabeth, 155
Sarah, 68
William, 68
BATCHELDER, BACHILLER
Abigail, 200
Anne, 34, 35
Benjamin, 139
Deborah, 34, 35
John, 178, 200
Mary, 34+, 115, 178
Nathaniel, 34, 35, 114, 139, 161+
Ruth, 106
Samuel, 34, 106
Stephen, 34+, 35+, 36, 97, 114
Susanna, 139
Theodate, 34, 35, 97
BATE, James, 109
Rachel, 109
BATSON, John, 163
Margery, 185
BATT, Ann, 35+, 194, 195
Lucy, 35
Mary, 35
Nicholas, 35+, 194, 195
Sarah, 35
BATTEN, Hugh, 83
BAXTER, Thomas, 78
BAYES, Mary, 136
Ruth, 135
Thomas, 135, 136
BEALE, BEAL, Anne, 36+
Arthur, 36+, 90, 144
Caleb, 109
Edward, 36+
Elizabeth, 36
Jeremiah, 159
John, 91
Mary, 36, 144
Nicholas, 36
Ruth, 109
Sarah, 36
BEAN, Catherine, 48
Joseph, 75
Lewis, 75, 85
Mehitable, 85
BEARD, Elizabeth, 197
Joseph, 197
Thomas, 25
BEARSE, Joseph, 176
BECKETT, Mary, 189
BEEDLE, BEADLE
Christopher, 36, 171+
Elizabeth, 36, 170, 171
Martha, 36
Mary, 34, 36
Robert, 36+, 170
BEETLE, Sarah, 51
Thomas, 51
BELNAP, Jeremiah, 155
Nicholas, 38
BENJAMIN, John, 66
BENNING, Mary, 196
BENT, Agnes, 37+
Elizabeth, 37
John, 37+, 94, 95
Joseph, 37
Martha, 37+, 94, 95
Peter, 37
Robert, 37+
William, 37
BERRY, John, 128
Thomas, 107
William, 106+
BICKFORD, Foster, 111
BIGELOW, Daniel, 154+
Isaac, 114
John, 154
Margaret, 114
BILLS, Otis, 6
BISHOP, Edward, 157+
BLACK, Catherine, 191
Daniel, 21+
Elizabeth, 21, 192
John, 192+
Peter, 189
Sarah, 21
BLACKINGTON, William, 45
BLACKMER, William, 32
BLACKWELL, Mary, 169
BLAKE, Elizabeth, 106
Philemon, 106
BLANCHARD, Alithea, 16
Bethia, 134
Nathaniel, 16+, 134
BLANY, Joseph, 26
BOARDMAN, Daniel, 157
Hannah, 157
BODWELL, Henry, 71
BOGGS, Mary, 43
BOND, Thomas, 202
William, 202
BONNEY, Mary, 13
Thomas, 13
BONYTHON, Agnes, 38
Elizabeth, 38
Grace, 38
John, 38
Richard, 38+, 73, 74
Susanna, 38, 73
BOOBER, BUBIER, Ezra, 6
BOOKER, Daniel, 39
Grace, 39
Jacob, 38, 39+
James, 39
John, 21+, 38+, 39+, 79
Mercy, 38+, 39, 79
Nicholas, 39
Samuel, 38

Sarah, 38
William, 38, 39
BOREMAN, Martha, 118
Thomas, 118
BOSWORTH, Jonathan, 96
BOTTS, Isaac, 74
BOURNE, Elizabeth, 37
John, 37
BOWLEY, Liana, 45
BOWMAN, Thomas, 27
BOYNTON, Daniel, 99
David, 146
Ichabod, 166
Love, 145
Lydia, 166
Richard, 99
BRACKENBURY
Elizabeth, 143
BRACKETT, Anthony, 73
Eleanor, 73
BRADBURY, Jacob, 16
Judith, 127+
Moses, 16
BRADFORD, Alice, 13
John, 13
William, 53+, 54
BRADSTREET, Sarah, 5
Simon, 63
BRAGG, Mary, 140
BRAMHALL, George, 23
BRANSCOMB, William, 140
BRAY, Esther, 169
Hannah, 39, 74+
Jane, 39
John, 39
Nathaniel, 39
Rebella, 39
Richard, 39+, 74+
Samuel, 39
Thomas, 169
William, 39
BREWER, John, 40
Mary, 40, 105+
Sarah, 40, 196
Thomas, 40, 105, 196
BREWSTER, Fear, 24
William, 24, 54
BRICKET, BRICKETT
James, 85
Kezia, 48
BRIDGES, Mary, 62
BRIGGS, John, 90
BROAD, Judith, 194
BROCKLEBANK, Jane, 167
Samuel, 167
BROOKS, Joanna, 173
Joshua, 171
William, 173
BROWN, BROWNE
Abigail, 128, 140
Abraham, 165+
Benjamin, 113+
Elizabeth, 165, 195
Hannah, 135
Henry, 157+
Isaac, 189
James, 96
John, 96
Joseph, 71, 145
Lucy, 190
Neremiah, 113
Richard, 83, 102
Sarah, 127+
William, 113, 190
BROWNING, Malachi, 147
Mary, 147
BRYANT, Agatha, 41+
Anna, 110, 111, 123
Anne, 41+, 42
Benjamin, 40, 41+
Daniel, 40, 41
Deborah, 40, 41
Dorothy, 40
Edward, 42
Elisha, 41+
Elizabeth, 40, 106
Hannah, 40, 41+
Jabez, 40
James, 42
John, 40+, 41+, 54+, 72, 100, 173
Joseph, 40+, 41+
Judith, 65
Lemuel, 41
Martha, 40, 41, 42
Mary, 40+, 41+, 42
Nathaniel, 41
Peleg, 41, 42+, 103, 110, 111
Rhoda, 42
Ruth, 40, 41
Samuel, 40, 41
Sarah, 40, 41+
Thomas, 40, 41+, 72, 103
BUCK, Benjamin, 42
Deborah, 42
Elizabeth, 42, 94
Hannah, 42
Isaac, 42
John, 42+, 65+, 94+
Joseph, 42
Mary, 42
Rachel, 42, 65+
Robert, 42
Susanna, 42
BUCKMAN, Samuel, 34
Thomas, 85
BUCKMINSTER, Joanna, 44
Joseph, 44
BULLOCK, Elizabeth, 66
Richard, 66
BUMPAS, Jacob, 32
BUNKER, George, 49, 97
Herbert, 9
Martha, 97
Mary, 49, 50
William, 50
BURBANK, Martha, 87
BURNHAM, Mary, 140
BURNS, Jean, 43
Joseph, 43+, 123
Mary, 43, 123
Sarah, 43
William, 43+
BUSH, John, 163
BUSHER, John, 36
BUTLER, Anna, 44
Elizabeth, 44, 45
Ephraim, 45
Harriet, 45
Henry, 122, 136
John, 17, 18, 44+, 45+, 46+, 57+, 81, 96, 122, 136+, 160, 191+
John Wood, 44
Joseph, 44+, 45+, 46, 123, 150+
Lydia, 169
Malachi, 57
Margaret, 45+, 46
Martin, 45+
Mary, 45
Mary Jane, 17, 18, 45
Matthias, 45, 46
Nancy, 45+, 150+
Nicholas, 122, 160
Phineas (Phinehas), 7, 44+, 45+, 81, 123, 191+
Sarah, 44, 122, 191
Susanna, 45
Thomas, 57
William, 44, 45
Zepheniah, 57
BUTMAN, Abigail, 168
BYLES, Charles, 16
BYLEY, Rebecca, 86
CALDWELL, Alexander, 31, 46
Jeanet, 31, 46+, 47
John, 31, 46
Joseph, 31, 46+, 47
Margaret, 46
CAMERON, Jessie, 18
CANE, Mercy, 171
Nicholas, 171
CANNEY, CANNE, Joseph, 23+
Mary, 186, 187+
Sarah, 46
Thomas, 186, 187

CARD, Miriam, 79
Thomas, 79
CAREY, Sarah, 104
CARLISLE, Joseph, 79
CARLTON, Bethia, 99
Thomas, 99
CARR, Jane, 144
CARRIEL, Phoebe, 191
CARTER, Edward, 184
Elizabeth, 197
CARVER, John, 97, 183
CASS, John, 81+
Joseph, 81
Mary, 81
CATE, Samuel, 179
CATLAND, John, 79
CHADWICK, Elizabeth, 202
John, 202
CHAMPERNOWNE
Francis, 185
CHANDLER, Benjamin, 42
CHAPMAN, Prudence, 60
CHASE, Aquila, 133, 180
Damaris, 160
James, 81
Joseph, 160, 180
Rebecca, 133+
Thomas, 81, 133
CHESBROOK, Sarah, 180
CHICK, Elizabeth, 185
CHICKERING, Elizabeth, 79
CHIPMAN, John, 96
Thomas, 96
CHITTENDEN, Mehitable, 58
CHURCH, Charles, 149
CILLEY, Joseph, 114+
Sarah, 115
CLAGHORN, James, 50
Jane, 50
CLAPP, Nehemiah, 95
Sarah, 94, 95
CLARK, CLARKE, Ann, 27+
Anna, 48
Daniel, 48, 165
Elizabeth, 48+, 86
Enoch, 48
Eunice, 48
Freeman, 47
Hannah, 48
Henry, 48+, 49, 84, 113+, 140+
James, 6, 7
John, 47, 48+
Jonathan, 47
Josiah, 47, 48
Judith, 48+, 104
Mary, 47, 48+, 53, 140+
Mercy, 48, 77, 113+
Nathaniel, 47+, 48+, 84, 104, 167, 168
Samuel, 47, 79
Sarah, 48+, 79, 195
Stephen, 48
Thomas, 47+, 48
CLEEVE, Mr., 23
CLEMENT, John, 30
Robert, 30
CLEVELAND, Ebenezer, 122, 136
Jennie, 18
Miriam, 122
Moses, 136+
Patience, 136
CLEVERLY, Sarah, 92
CLIFFORD
Elizabeth, 23, 140
John, 23
Mary, 140
CLOSSON, Nehemiah, 32
CLOUGH, Caleb, 124
Samuel, 161
COBB, Samuel, 50, 176
COCHRAN, David, 119
COCKERILL, Mary, 201
William, 201
COCKRAINE, William, 101
CODMAN, Robert, 28
COFFEY, Agnes, 105
COFFIN, Abigail, 50, 51
Benjamin, 50+, 51+, 137, 149+, 150
Betsey, 51
Beulah, 51+, 68
Daniel, 51
Deborah, 49, 50+, 168
Desire, 51, 149, 150
Elizabeth, 49, 50+, 83, 84
Enoch, 50+, 51+, 57, 67, 137, 168
Eunice, 51
Hannah, 50
Hepsibah, 50
Huldah, 51
James, 49, 168, 173
Jerusha, 51, 149
John, 29+, 49+, 50+, 67, 168
Judith, 168
Love, 50+, 57
Lydia, 50, 168
Mary, 49, 168, 173
Matthew, 51
Nathaniel, 168
Peter, 49+, 50, 168, 173
Samuel, 50, 51+
Simeon, 51
Stephen, 49, 168
Tristram, 29, 49+, 50, 51, 83+, 84, 167+, 168, 173+
Uriah, 51
COGGSWELL, Abagail, 47
COIT, Abigail, 126
COLBURN, Bridget, 31
COLBY, Frances, 34
COLCORD, Rachel, 106
COLCLOUGH
Elizabeth, 24
COLE, Daniel, 158
Thomas, 158
William, 196
COLEMAN, Alice, 178
Ann, 23
Anna, 50
Elihu, 50
Isaac, 173
Joseph, 23
Thomas, 1+, 2, 3, 145
Tobias, 145
COLES, Elizabeth, 54
James, 54
COLLAMORE, COLLAMAR
Anthony, 175
Lucy, 123
Lydia, 42
Mary, 175
COLLINS, Christopher, 162
John, 68
Martha, 127
Mary, 68
COLSON, Ephraim, 172
CONANT, Abigail, 178, 179
Lot, 179
Mary, 61
Roger, 61
CONDY, Christian, 50
CONIBEL, Mary, 38
COOKE, COOK
Francis, 13+, 51, 52+
Hester, 52+
Jacob, 52+, 54
Jane, 13+, 52+
John, 52+
Martha, 54
Mary, 52, 102
Robert, 102
COOLEY, Abigail, 148
COOMBS, Ashemar, 26
Elizabeth, 54
Hannah, 27
COOPER, Deborah, 52, 87, 88
Emme, 52
Mary, 52
Peter, 52, 53, 87, 88
Samuel, 52
Sarah, 52
William, 88
CORLISS, George, 98
Joanna, 98
CORTHELL, Jemima, 180
Pelatiah, 180

COSENS, Ann, 137
John, 137
COTES, Robert, 92, 93
COTTLE, Edward, 56+
COTTON, Dorothy, 166
Elizabeth, 138
Seaborn, 166
COURTHOPP
Katherine, 66
Peter, 66
COVELL, Abigail, 147
COWELL, Ann, 39
Edward, 92
COX, Thomas, 201
COXON, Mary, 161
CRAM, Benjamin, 139
John, 139
CRANE, John, 57
CRAWFORD, Huldah, 38
CREATTY, Mary, 61
CREBER, Thomas, 147
CRITCHETT, Elias, 106
CROCKER, Job, 176
CROCKETT, Jonathan, 190
Nathaniel, 190
CROMWELL, Anne, 152
Sarah, 197
Thomas, 152
CRONER, Frederic, 189
CROOKER, Phineas, 8+
Sebra, 8
CROSS, CROSSE
Brother, 2
John, 164
CUDDINGTON, CODDINGTON
John, 2+
CUDWORTH, Hannah, 123
CUMMINGS, Elizabeth, 73
Richard, 38, 73, 186
CUNNINGHAM, Mary, 130
CURRIER, Richard, 87
Samuel, 87
CURTIS, Calvin, 42
Elizabeth, 32
Joseph, 73
Thomas, 32, 73
CUSHING, David, 14
John, 90
Peter, 90
Rachel, 14
CUSHMAN, Eleazer, 54
Elkanah, 54
Fear, 54+
Ichabod, 54
Isaac, 14+, 54+, 55
Lydia, 54
Mary, 54+
Rebecca, 14+, 15+, 54, 55
Robert, 24, 53+, 54
Sara, 53
Sarah, 54+
Thomas, 24, 53+, 54+, 96+
CUTLER, James, 203
CUTTER, Joanna, 86
CUTTING, Mary, 127
DAGGETT, DOGGETT
Alice, 56
Amie, 66
Amy, 56
Benjamin, 57
Brotherton, 57
Desire, 57
Ebenezer, 17
Elizabeth, 55, 56, 57, 88, 122+
Hannah, 57, 136
Hepsibah, 55+, 56, 66, 67
Hester, 56
Jemima, 57+
John, 55+, 56, 66+, 67, 125, 147
Joseph, 55, 56+, 67+, 122+
Joshua, 57+, 136
Martha, 57, 136
Mary, 57+, 136+
Patience, 57
Ruth, 57
Samuel, 56, 57
Sarah, 56+
Temperance, 56
Thankful, 57
Thomas, 50+, 55, 56+, 57+, 89+, 125, 136+, 147
Thurston, 17
Timothy, 57
DALTON, Elizabeth, 7
Minnie, 7
Philemon, 141
Samuel, 141
William, 7
DAM, DAMME, Martha, 23
Pomfret, 187
Sarah, 187
William, 23, 187+
DAMON, Abigail, 58
Daniel, 58+
Deborah, 58, 202
Ebenezer, 58
Experience, 58
Hannah, 58+
Ichabod, 58
John, 58+, 59, 125, 202+
Margaret, 58
Martha, 58, 103+
Mary, 58+
Mehitable, 58
Patience, 58
Sarah, 58
Silence, 58
Zachary, 58+, 59, 103+, 202
DANE, Francis, 77
Hannah, 77
John, 64
DANIELS, DANIEL
Elizabeth, 59+
Joseph, 59
Mary, 59, 199
Robert, 59+
Samuel, 59+
Sarah, 1, 3, 59
William, 82
DAVIS, Josiah, 176
DAVISSON, Daniel, 118
DAY, Bethia, 122
Hannah, 168
DEACON, Joseph, 23
DEARBORN, Esther, 138
Godfrey, 194
Henry, 161+
John, 194
DEATH, Hepsibah, 95
John, 95
DECKER, Elizabeth, 128
John, 128
DEGORRAM, Ralph, 78
William, 78
DELAND, Mary, 95
Paul, 95
DEMOND, Anna, 8
John, 8
Mary, 8
DEMUTH, Betsey, 60, 189, 191
Catherine, 60+
George, 60+, 159, 189, 191
Henry, 60+
Johannes Heinrich, 59, 60
Martin, 60
Nathan, 60
Sarah, 60
DENNING, Emme, 69
Nicholas, 69
DENNISON, George, 78
DEWEY, Margaret, 91
DEXTER, Elizabeth, 104
Philip, 104
DICKEY, John, 120
DICKINSON, John, 96
Mary, 145
Sarah, 105
DIXEY, Mary, 201
William, 201
DIXON, Anne, 61
Elizabeth, 61
Hannah, 61
Mary, 61, 170, 171

Peter, 61+, 158, 170, 171
DODGE, Hannah, 61, 62+, 200+
Joanna, 178
John, 61, 62+, 155, 200+
Jonathan, 62
Joshua, 108, 179
Josiah, 62
Martha, 62
Richard, 200
Samuel, 191
Sarah, 62+, 200
William, 61+, 62+, 108+, 155, 200
DODSON, Anthony, 173
Sarah, 173
DOLE, Apphia, 168
John, 76
Richard, 71, 76, 84+
Sarah, 83, 168
William, 71
DOLLIVER, Paul, 192
Samuel, 68
DORMAN, John, 52
DOTY, Edward, 26, 42
DOUGLAS, Thomas, 179
DOW, Abigail, 31
Anne, 31
Ezekiel, 161
Hannah, 31, 106
Henry, 97+, 138+, 141
Hepsibah, 31
Jabez, 161
John, 164
Mary, 164
Peter, 31
Ruth, 31
Samuel, 3, 31+, 106
Stephen, 3, 98
Timothy, 31
DOWNING, Anne, 63
Dorcas, 63
Emanuel, 63+, 137
George, 63+
James, 63
John, 63
Lucy, 63+, 137
Mary, 63
Sarah, 63
Theophilus, 63
DOWNS, Patience, 197
Thomas, 197
DOWSE, Elizabeth, 108
DRAKE, Abraham, 161+
Augustine, 45
Spencer, 45
DRAPER, Richard, 50
DRESSER, John, 182
Mary, 182
DREW, Elizabeth, 187
John, 171, 187
DRISCO, Mary, 124
Timothy, 124
DRURY, Hannah, 44
Micah, 44
DUDLEY, Dinah, 5
Jonathan, 5
DUMMER, Abigail, 64
Alice, 63
Anne, 64
Dorothy, 63
Jane, 63+, 163
Joane, 64
Mehitable, 64
Nathaniel, 64
Richard, 63, 64
Sarah, 64
Shubael, 22
Stephen, 63+, 64+, 163
Thomas, 63, 64
DUNBAR, Colonel, 43
DUNHAM, Daniel, 148
David, 160
Deborah, 123
Gershom, 122, 160
Jonathan, 136+
Rebecca, 148
Seth, 122
DUNSTER, Dorothy, 140
DURGIN, Francis, 117
DURIN, Jane, 68
DURLIN, Pamelia, 8
DUTCH, Alice, 64
Esther, 64, 68
Grace, 64+, 92
Hezekiah, 64
Margaret, 64
Martha, 64
Mary, 64+, 68
Osmund, 64+, 68+, 92
Robert, 64
Samuel, 64
Susanna, 64
William, 64+
DWELLEY, Abner, 65
Benjamin, 65
Deborah, 65
Ichabod, 65
Jedediah, 65
John, 42, 65+, 110+
Joseph, 65
Lemuel, 65
Mary, 65+
Mercy, 65, 110+
Obadiah, 65
Rachel, 65
Richard, 42, 65+
Samuel, 65
Simeon, 65
Susanna, 65
Thankful, 65
DWIGHT, John, 159
DYER, Ephraim, 180
Henry, 180
Uriah, 7
EAMES, AMES, Anthony, 25
David, 44
Joanna, 44
John, 44
Mark, 25
Samuel, 44
Thomas, 81+
EARLE, John, 38
EASTMAN, Abigail, 196
Philip, 34
Roger, 34, 165
Sarah, 165
EATON, Elizabeth, 98+
Lydia, 87
Martha, 160
Nathaniel, 151
Thomas, 87
EDDY, Abigail, 66, 67, 68
Alice, 67
Amy, 56+, 67
Anna, 66
Benjamin, 67
Bennett, 67
Beulah, 50+, 67
Caleb, 66, 67
Christian, 66
Eleanor, 66
Elizabeth, 66, 67
Hannah, 67+
Hepsibah, 67, 68
Joanna, 66
John, 50+, 55, 56+, 66+, 67+, 68
Mary, 66+
Nathaniel, 66+
Obadiah, 67+
Phineas, 66
Priscilla, 66
Samuel, 13, 55, 66+, 67+, 68+
Sarah, 66, 67
William, 66+
Zachariah, 66
Zacharias, 66
EDEN, Alice, 132
EDMUNDS, John, 124
Mary, 124
Thomas, 124+
EDWARDS, Joseph, 77
Stephen, 36, 170
ELI, Susan, 113
ELITHORP, Nathaniel, 35
ELKINS, Gershom, 161
Jonathan, 161
ELLINGWOOD, William, 200
ELLIOT, ELIOT, Daniel, 156+

Jacob, 92
Susanna, 92
ELWELL, Aaron, 70
Abigail, 69+
Alice, 69+
Anne, 69
Bethia, 69+, 170+
David, 69
Eleazer, 69
Isaac, 68+, 69+, 118, 126
Jacob, 68
Jane, 69
Jemima, 69
Joan, 68
Joanna, 69
John, 68+
Jonathan, 69
Joseph, 64, 68+
Joshua, 69+, 70, 118, 170+
Josiah, 68
Mark, 69
Mary, 68, 69
Mehitabel, 69, 70
Moses, 69
Richard, 68
Robert, 64+, 68+, 126
Samuel, 64, 68+
Sarah, 68+, 69
Thomas, 68+, 69
EMERSON, Michael, 194
EMERY, Abigail, 71+
Agnes, 70
Anna, 71
Anne, 70
Anthony, 70
Bathsheba, 180
Bethia, 71
Ebenezar, 70
Eleanor, 70
Elizabeth, 71+
Hannah, 70, 71
James, 176
John, 70+, 71+, 102, 194+
Jonathan, 70
Joseph, 71
Josiah, 71
Judith, 71+
Lydia, 71+
Mary, 70+, 71
Miriam, 71
Moses, 71
Ruth, 71, 133+
Samuel, 71, 180
Sarah, 71+, 176
Stephen, 71+, 102, 133+
EMMONS, Joseph, 196
Thomas, 196
ENDICOTT, Governor, 200
ENDLE, Richard, 186+
ENGLISH, John, 114
ERNST, George, 32
ESTEY, Benjamin, 77
EVANS, Abigail, 187
Hannah, 187
Robert, 176
Thomas, 187
EVELETH, Abigail, 126
Mary, 126
EVERNDON, Simeon, 66
EWELL, Abiah, 72
Bethia, 72+
Deborah, 72
Ebenezer, 72
Gershom, 40, 41, 72+
Hannah, 72+
Henry, 27, 72+
Ichabod, 72
John, 72+
Mary, 40, 41+, 72+
Penelope, 72
Rebecca, 72
Sarah, 72+
FALLOWELL, Anne, 153
Gabriel, 153
FANNING, Thomas, 59
FARNHAM, Mercy, 180
FARNSWORTH, Elizabeth, 73+
Esther, 73
Hannah, 73
Joseph, 73+, 102, 159+
Mary, 73, 102, 159+
Rebecca, 73
Ruth, 73
Samuel, 73+
FAUNCE, Sarah, 42
FAY, David, 108
FEARING, John, 90
FELLOWS, Joseph, 15
Samuel , 53
FERGURSON
Alexander, 171
Sarah, 171
FESSENDEN, Hannah, 163
FISHER, Deborah, 174
James, 120
Samuel, 174
FISK, Remember, 76
FITZPEN, Henry, 152
John, 152
Robert, 152
FLANDERS, Abigail, 61
FLETCHER, Sarah, 130
FLOOD, John, 160
FOGG, Abner, 161
Huldah, 106
James, 161+
Samuel, 106, 138, 164
Sarah, 161
Seth, 161
FOLGER, Elizabeth, 148
Rebecca, 122
FOLLAND, Mary, 198
Thomas, 198
FOLSOM, John, 161
Samuel, 161
FOOTE, John, 105
Sarah, 105
FORBES, William, 65
FORD, Joseph, 175
William, 175
FORTIN, Marcia, 9
FOSS, Samuel, 128
FOSTEN, John, 66
Mary, 66+
FOSTER, Benjamin, 147
Joseph, 192
FOWLER, Levi, 172
FOXWELL, Esther, 73
John, 73
Lucretia, 73, 162
Mary, 73
Philip, 73
Richard, 38, 73+, 74+, 162
Sarah, 73
Susanna, 73
FRANCIS, Abigail, 48
FRANKLIN, David, 110
Elizabeth, 110+
FRARY, Samson, 59
FREEMAN, Elizabeth, 158
John, 54
Mercy, 54
FREETHY, Alexander, 74
Elizabeth, 74+
James, 74
Jane, 74
Jemima, 75
Joanna, 75
John, 39, 74+, 75, 85+
Mehitable, 75, 85+
Samuel, 74+
William, 39, 74+
FRENCH, Edward, 197
Hannah, 197
John, 145
Joseph, 165
Mary, 145
Sarah, 165
FROST, Charles, 84
Lydia, 84
Mary, 188
FULHAM, Francis, 202
FULLER, Abigail, 54
Elizabeth, 100
John, 100, 157, 165+
Rebecca, 165

Robert, 54
Thomas, 157
FULLERTON
Margaret, 43
FURBUSH, Bethia, 75
Daniel, 75+
Hopewell, 75+
John, 75
Katherine, 75
Sarah, 75, 176, 177
William, 75+, 176, 177
FURSON, Thomas, 185
GAGE, Moses, 62
GALE, Hannah, 154
John, 154+
Mary, 82
Sarah, 154
GALLOP, Benjamin, 191
GANNETT, Matthew, 25
GARDNER, Benjamin, 50
Ebenezer, 50
George, 50
Grafton, 50
Hope, 50
James, 68
Joseph, 50, 63, 104
Mary, 104
Miriam, 50
Peter, 50
Richard, 29+, 50+
Sarah, 143
Thomas, 63
Tristram, 50
GARLAND, Elizabeth, 160
John, 160
GAYER, William, 173
GEDNEY, John, 157
GEORGE, Jemima, 133
GEORGES, Fernando, 22
Thomas, 38
William, 38
GERRISH, Abigail, 76
Anna, 76
Anne, 76
Benjamin, 76
Elizabeth, 76, 84+
John, 76
Joseph, 76
Judith, 76
Mary, 76
Moses, 76, 163
Thomas, 180
William, 76+, 84+, 163
GETCHELL, Judith, 145
GIBBS, Henry, 91
Jacob, 96
John, 96
Sarah, 54
Thomas, 54
GIDDINGS, George, 77
John, 22
Thomas, 77
GILBERT, John, 62
GILES, Mark, 187
GILL, Samuel, 109
Thomas, 109
GILLSON, William, 58
GILMAN, John, 48
Nicholas, 48
GILMORE, Anne, 46
William, 46
GLASS, Amy, 65
Roger, 65
GLENDININ
Rebecca, 31.
GODFREY, William, 1, 196
GOOCH, Olive, 114
GOODALE, Anne, 152
Elizabeth, 76+
Joanna, 76+
Martha, 95
Nehemiah, 95
Susanna, 76
GOODHUE, Benjamin, 77
Ebenezer, 77
Elizabeth, 62, 77
Hannah, 77
John, 77
Joseph, 77+, 137+, 198
Margery, 77
Mary, 77+, 137+
Mercy, 77
Rachel, 77
Samuel, 77
Sarah, 77
Susanna, 77
William, 76, 77+, 198
GOODING, Seaborn, 152
GOODRICH, Joseph, 127
GOODWIN, Adam, 132, 177
Daniel, 162, 176+, 185
James, 176
William, 177
GOOKIN, Elizabeth, 84
Samuel, 84
GORHAM, Desire, 78, 88, 89
Elizabeth, 78
Hannah, 78
Jabez, 78
James, 78+
John, 78+, 88, 89, 96
Joseph, 78
Lydia, 78
Mercy, 78
Ralph, 78+, 96
Shubael, 78
Temperance, 78
GOSLING, Agnes, 37
GOULD, GOOLD, John, 75
Joseph, 75
Samuel, 178
Thomas, 178
William, 188
GOVE, Abigail, 138
John, 138, 163
GOWDY, Amos, 39, 79+, 188+
Elizabeth, 79
John, 79
Mary, 79
Mercy, 79, 188+
Miriam, 79
GOWELL, Lydia, 21
Richard, 21, 158
GRAFFAM, Jacob, 128
GRAFTON, Bethia, 76
Joseph, 92
GRANT, Alexander, 172
Martha, 197
William, 197
GRAVES, Anne, 80
Bathsheba, 44+, 81
Benjamin, 81
Deliverance, 80
Ebenezer, 80, 81
Elizabeth, 80, 151
Hannah, 81
Henry, 80
Hester, 80
Joanna, 80
John, 79, 80+, 81, 192
Joseph, 44+, 80+, 81+, 154+
Mary, 80+
Nathaniel, 79
Phinehas, 81
Rachel, 81
Rebecca, 79
Richard, 80
Samuel, 80
Sarah, 80
Susannah, 79
Thomas, 79+, 80+, 151
Timothy, 81
William, 80, 81
GRAY, Hannah, 78
GREEN, Abigail, 3, 81, 82
Abraham, 3, 81
Anne, 132
Elizabeth, 81
Hannah, 81, 165+
Henry, 81+, 82, 97, 141, 165
Isaac, 81
Jacob, 81, 82+, 112, 113
John, 158
Jonathan, 82
Mary, 81+, 82, 112, 113
Nicholas, 142
Peter, 81

Richard, 158
Sarah, 81, 82, 142
GREENAWAY
Anne, 82, 83
Elizabeth, 82
John, 82, 83+, 126+
Katherine, 82, 83
Mary, 82, 83, 126
Susanna, 82
Ursula, 83+
GREENLEAF
Benjamin, 85
Daniel, 83, 84+, 128
Edmund, 49+, 83+, 84 90, 167+
Elizabeth, 48+, 83, 84+
Enoch, 83+
John, 83, 84+, 128
Joseph, 84
Judith, 49, 83, 84, 167
Mary, 83, 84, 127
Moses, 85
Nathaniel, 83
Samuel, 83, 84, 128
Sarah, 83, 84+, 90
Stephen, 48+, 49, 76+, 83, 84+, 85+, 127, 167
Tristram, 84
William, 84
GREGORY, Lizzie, 18+
GREY, Katherine, 79
Thomas, 79
GRINNELL, Grace, 9
Sarah, 17
GROVER, Elizabeth, 129
GROWTH, Elizabeth, 98+
GUPPY, Rachel, 152
Reuben, 152
GUSHEE, Carleton, 9
HACKBURNE
Elizabeth, 79
HACKETT, Nancy, 134
William, 34
HADLEY, George, 155
HAINES, HAYNES
Aquila, 32, 33, 75, 85+, 86
Dorcas, 86
Ebenezer, 85
Eleanor, 85
Hannah, 86
John, 85+, 94
Jonathan, 132
Margaret, 197
Mary, 32, 33, 85, 86, 94
Samuel, 86+
Thomas, 34, 75, 85+
HALE, Daniel, 71
Francis, 178
Joanna, 61, 86, 108+
John, 47, 62, 86, 102, 127, 128, 168
Joseph, 128
Judith, 127
Mary, 86
Robert, 48, 61, 86+, 108+
Samuel, 86
Thomas, 168
Zachary, 86+
HALL, Bethia, 89
Gershom, 89
Peter, 146
HALLETT, Joseph, 78
HALLIBURTON
George, 7
HAM, Ephraim, 197
John, 197
HAMMOND, Edmund, 191
John, 191
Samuel, 191+
HAMMONS, Benjamin, 129
Charity, 129
Elizabeth, 129
Jacob, 129
John, 169
HANNAH, James, 172
HANSON, Judith, 187
Tobias, 187
HARDING, Abraham, 199
John, 199
HARDY, Anna, 86
Jacob, 87
John, 87
Joseph, 87, 180
Lydia, 86
Mary, 87
Sarah, 87+, 98+
Thomas, 86, 87+, 98+
William, 87
HARKNESS, John, 111
Mary, 111
HARLOCK, Mary, 51
Thomas, 28, 51, 121+, 125
HARLOW, William, 54+
HARMON, Elizabeth, 32
John, 32
HARPER, Anna, 122
Hannah, 149
John, 122, 123, 149+
Love, 149
Susanna, 123
HARRIMAN, Leonard, 52
Mary, 52
HARRINGTON
Rebecca, 180
HARRIS, Hannah, 92
John, 145
Timothy, 145
HART, Deborah, 155
Isaac, 155
HARWOOD, Henry, 69
HASELTINE, HAZELTINE
Deborah, 88
Elizabeth, 88, 98+
Hepsibah, 88
Joan, 87
John, 52, 87+, 88, 161, 195
Jonathan, 31
Mary, 87, 195
Nathaniel, 31, 87, 88+, 161
Robert, 39, 74, 87
Samuel, 52, 87, 88+, 98+, 99
Sarah, 88
HASKELL, Edward, 143, 201
Mark, 143+, 201
William, 143
HASKINS, Elizabeth, 3
HASTINGS, Benjamin, 51
HATCH, Benjamin, 67
Isaac, 72
Jonathan, 67+
Josiah, 89
Moses, 67
Samuel, 89
William, 27
HATHAWAY, John, 153
HAVEN, Hannah, 95+
John, 95
HAWES, Benjamin, 88, 89
Desire, 88, 89
Ebenezer, 88, 89
Edmond, 78, 88+, 89
Elizabeth, 56, 57, 89
Experience, 88, 89
George, 9
Howard, 9
Isaac, 88, 89
Jabez, 88, 89
John, 56, 57, 78, 88, 89+
Joseph, 88, 89
Lincoln, 9
Mary, 9, 89+
Schuyler, 9
Shirley, 9
Zoa, 9
HAWKE, HAWKES
Bethia, 90, 173, 174
Deborah, 90
Elizabeth, 89
Hannah, 90
James, 90
John, 54
Margaret, 89
Mary, 90
Matthew, 89, 90+, 173, 174
Sarah, 90

HAYES, Abigail, 187
David, 134
John, 134
HAYWARD, John, 13
Joseph, 13
Mary, 13
Thomas, 13+
HAYWELL, Margaret, 64+
Thomas, 64
HAZEN, Edward, 145
Priscilla, 145
HEALD, Hannah, 95
HEALEY, Samuel, 160
William, 160
HEARD, Abigail, 197
Edward, 167
Elizabeth, 167
John, 142
Kezia, 197
Tristram, 197
HEARL, William, 176
HEATH, Bethuel, 7+
Joel, 7
HEBBARD, Mary, 69
HEPWORTH, Mary, 158
HERRICK, Henry, 22
Joshua, 179
Lydia, 179
Samuel, 178
Sarah, 178
HICHENS, Hannah, 95+
HICKS, Ephraim, 96
Robert, 96
HILL, HILLS
Elizabeth, 84
Eunice, 114, 116+
James, 114, 116
John, 200
Joseph, 84
Sarah, 83
HILT, Mercy, 111
HILTON, Anne, 36, 90
Edward, 90, 132
Elizabeth, 90
Frances, 90+
John, 90+
Magdalene, 90
Mainwaring, 21, 90
Mary, 21, 90
Samuel, 140
Sobriety, 132
William, 36, 83+, 90+, 129
HINCKLEY, Samuel, 153
HOAG, HOAGE, John, 70
Judith, 135
HOBART, Deborah, 92, 109+
Edmund, 91+, 101
Elizabeth, 91+, 159
Enoch, 92
Hannah, 92+
Jane, 91
John, 91
Joshua, 91+, 92+, 101, 109+
Mary, 91
Mehitabel, 91
Nazareth, 91
Peter, 91, 92+, 101+, 159
Rebecca, 91+
Sarah, 91+, 92
Solomon, 92
Thomas, 91
HOBBS, Esther, 3
Grace, 8
James, 8
John, 31
Morris, 3
HODGES, George, 152+
HODGKINS, HODGEKINS
Abigail, 92, 93
Anna, 93
Christopher, 92
David, 93
Edward, 92
Elizabeth, 92+
Experience, 93
Hannah, 92+, 93+
Hezekiah, 92
Jedediah, 93
John, 92, 93
Jonathan, 93
Martha, 92+, 93
Mary, 92
Mercy, 93
Patience, 93, 193+
Philip, 93
Samuel, 92+, 93+, 193+
Thomas, 92
William, 53, 64+, 92+, 93+
HODSDON, Israel, 176, 177
Moses, 177
Nicholas, 176
HOLBROOK, Cornelius, 94+
Elizabeth, 42, 94+
Hopestill, 94+
Jane, 94
Mary, 93
Mehitabel, 94
Samuel, 42, 93, 94+
William, 94+
HOLDRED, Mehitable, 166
William, 166
HOLMES, John, 54
Patience, 54
Thomas, 74+
HOLT, Joseph, 39
Mary, 39
Robert, 64
HOLYOKE, Ann, 156
Edward, 156
HOMES, John, 145
Margery, 57
William, 57
HOOKE, Florence, 168
HOPKINS, Damaris, 52
Giles, 198
Stephen, 52, 198
HOPKINSON, John, 144
Michael, 144
HORNE, Margaret, 197
HOSMER, James, 94
Sarah, 94
HOUGHTON, Oscar, 8
William, 8
HOUSE, Elizabeth, 65
Joseph, 65
HOVEY, Abigail, 92
Sarah, 145, 146
HOWARD, Frances, 63
Hannah, 96
Lucy, 130
Tabitha, 92
William, 92, 194
HOWE, HOW
Abraham, 94
Alexander, 94
Daniel, 94, 95
David, 95+
Ebenezer, 95
Eleazer, 94
Elisha, 95
Elizabeth, 44, 96
Experience, 96
Ezekiel, 44
Hannah, 94, 95
Isaac, 96
Israel, 48, 94, 104
Jeremiah, 57
John, 37, 44, 52, 94+, 95+, 96+, 155, 202
Josiah, 94
Judith, 104
Martha, 95+, 96
Mary, 94+, 95+, 96
Micajah, 95
Moses, 95
Nehemiah, 95
Phineas, 96
Samuel, 37, 94, 95+, 202
Sarah, 94, 95, 96
Thomas, 94
HOWES, Bethia, 89
Jeremiah, 89+
Mary, 89
HOWLAND, Abraham, 14
Arthur, 58, 168
Desire, 78+, 96

Elizabeth, 96
Hannah, 96
Henry, 182
Hope, 96
Isaac, 96
Jabez, 14, 96
John, 14, 54, 78+, 96+, 182
Joseph, 15, 96
Lydia, 96
Martha, 58+
Mary, 14, 168
Ruth, 54, 96
HOYT, Frances, 34
HUBBARD, Elinor, 53
HUCKINS, Hannah, 78
Thomas, 153
HUDSON, Abigail, 173
John, 173
HUGGINS, Bridget, 195
HULL, George, 151
Hannah, 22, 163
John, 136, 163
Thomas, 22
HUMPHREY, Jane, 7
Joan, 199
John, 7
HUNT, Anne, 163
HUNTER, Elizabeth, 199
Henry, 188
HUSE, Abel, 71+
HUSSEY, Christopher, 34, 97+, 138, 141
Huldah, 97
John, 34, 97+
Mary, 81, 97, 138, 141
Puella, 78
Stephen, 97+
Theodate, 97
HUTCHINS, Benjamin, 98, 99+
Elizabeth, 30, 98, 99+
Enoch, 4, 75+
Frances, 98, 99
Jerusha, 99
John, 30, 87, 88, 98+, 99+, 146
Joseph, 98+, 99+
Love, 98, 99+, 145, 146
Margaret, 99
Mary, 99, 196
Mercy, 99
Samuel, 98, 99
Sarah, 98, 99+
Thomas, 99
William, 87, 88, 98+, 99+
HUTCHINSON
Edward, 54
Elizabeth, 156
Francis, 54
John, 157
Richard, 156, 157
HUXFORD, Hepsibah, 122+
Samuel, 56+, 122, 136
HYDE, HIDE, Elizabeth, 100
Job, 100
Jonathan, 100
Joshua, 100
Samuel, 100+, 202
Sarah, 100, 202
Temperance, 100+
HYLAND, Anna, 100
Deborah, 100, 101
Elizabeth, 100+, 101
Mary, 40+, 100, 101, 173
Ruth, 100, 101, 173, 175
Samuel, 100
Sarah, 100, 101
Thomas, 40, 100+, 101, 173+, 175
HYLER, Henry, 189
IBROOK, Ellen, 91+, 101
Margaret, 101
Rebecca, 91, 101
Richard, 91+, 101+
INGALLS, Henry, 71
INGRAHAM, Moses, 144
Samuel, 144
IRISH, Anna, 111
Ichabod, 111
Levi, 111
JACKMAN, James, 142
Mary, 87
Sarah, 142
JACKSON, Eunice, 188
Hannah, 109
John, 202
JACOB, JACOBS, Anne, 127
Benjamin, 32
Nicholas, 59
Sarah, 90
Richard, 86
JAMES, Benjamin, 106+
Eunice, 174
Jabez, 106
John, 174
Mary, 106
JAMESON, Jane, 135
John, 135
JAQUES, JACQUES
Abigail, 102
Daniel, 102
Elizabeth, 102
Hannah, 102
Henry, 71+, 101+, 102+, 105
Mary, 101, 102
Richard, 102
Ruth, 71+, 87, 102
Sarah, 102
Stephen, 102
JENKINS, Abigail, 103
Anna, 103
Content, 103
Daniel, 103+
David, 103
Edward, 41, 42, 58, 102+, 103+, 159
Hannah, 102, 103, 148
Jabez, 61
James, 103
Joseph, 104, 148, 149
Marshall, 149
Martha, 102, 103+
Mary, 41, 42, 102+, 103+
Matthew, 104
Peter, 103, 104, 147, 160+
Samuel, 103
Sarah, 102, 104, 147, 160+
Thankful, 103
Thomas, 48, 58, 61, 102+, 103+, 104
JENNESS, Hezikiah, 138
John, 138+
Thomas, 138
JENNEY, Abigail, 104+
John, 104+, 153
Samuel, 104+
Sarah, 104+, 153
Susanna, 104
JERNEGAN, Thomas, 51+, 160+
William, 51+
JOHNSON, Abigail, 6
Alfred, 6+
Algernon, 8+, 10
Barzillai, 7, 8, 10
Bathsheba, 5
Benjamin, 3, 4
Caleb, 95
Charlotte, 5
Dorcas, 1+, 2, 3, 4, 144
Edmund, 1+, 2+, 3+, 59, 132, 144
Elisha, 2, 4, 5+
Elizabeth, 5, 7+, 95, 117
Ellen Viola, 7
George, 2
Hannah, 3, 4, 98
Irene, 9
Jacob, 117
James, 1+, 2, 3+, 4+, 59, 124+, 166
Jeanette, 9
John, 1+, 3+, 4, 6, 98
Jonathan, 4
Joseph, 4+, 5+, 7, 107+, 114+, 117, 166
Joshua, 5, 114, 117+
Juanita, 9

Leland, 8+
Leonard, 6
Levi, 5+, 6+, 7+, 111+, 114, 117+, 131
Lincoln, 6, 7, 8+, 18, 131
Linnette, 7, 8
Lyndon, 8+, 9+, 10+, 18
Marcia, 6+
Marietta, 6
Martha, 6
Mary, 1+, 2+, 3+, 4, 5+, 30
Mercy, 6, 117+
Moses, 5
Nancy, 5
Nathaniel, 5
Nellie, 8+, 10+
Ruth, 3+, 4, 30+, 165
Peter, 1+, 2, 3+, 30+, 132
Samuel, 3, 4+, 5, 21+
Timothy, 4
Ulysses, 8+, 10
Winnifred, 8+, 9
Zoa, 8+
JONES, Ada, 18
Colonel, 188
Hepsibah, 122
Jeremiah, 185
Josiah, 202
Mary, 23
Samuel, 202
Sarah, 103
Thomas, 103
William, 185
JORDAN, Deborah, 185
Hannah, 84+
Ignatius, 83
Israel, 179
Jedediah, 179
Jeremiah, 185
Joshua, 181
Sarah, 83
JOY, Joseph, 26
JUDKINS, Hannah, 196
Joel, 196
KEENE, KEEN
Charles, 6
Edwin, 6
Horatio, 6
Isaac, 65
Robert, 6
Ruth, 130
KELLEY, KELLY
Jane, 149
John, 71+, 105, 167
Lemuel, 149
KENDALL, Margery, 185
KENNEY, Elizabeth, 196+
KENNING, Henry, 90
KENNISTON, Elizabeth, 4
KENT, Emma, 88
John, 84, 167
Richard, 84
Sarah, 84
KIMBALL, John, 99
Mary, 64
Mehitable, 182
Moses, 77
Nehemiah, 197
KINGMAN
Deliverance, 14+, 15
Elizabeth, 14, 15
John, 14+, 15
Samuel, 14
KINGSBURY, Ada, 8
KIRKE, Henry, 23
KNAPP, Joshua, 36
KNIGHT, Abigail, 145
Anne, 101, 105
Elizabeth, 105, 197
Joseph, 168
Rebecca, 105, 167+
Richard, 101, 105+, 167+
Sarah, 105
KNOWLTON, Thomas, 77
KNOX, Sarah, 197
Sylvanus, 197
LAMBERT, Hepsibah, 50
Jonathan, 50
LAMPREY, Benjamin, 4
John, 4
LANCASTER, Anne, 158
LANE, Abigail, 106, 107
Anna, 4, 5, 107
Bathsheba, 106
Ebenezer, 105, 106
Elizabeth, 105, 106
Isaiah, 106
James, 192
Jeremiah, 106
John, 105, 106+, 192
Joshua, 4, 5, 106+, 107+, 161
Josiah, 106, 107
Mary, 105+, 106
Samuel, 105, 106+
Sarah, 105, 106+
Thomas, 105, 106
William, 40, 105+, 106+, 161, 196+
LANG, Olive, 130
LANGER, Dinah, 107+
Elizabeth, 107+
Margaret, 107+, 109+
Richard, 107+, 109
LARKIN, Edward, 108+
Elizabeth, 108
Hannah, 108
Joanna, 108+, 178, 179
John, 61, 86, 108+, 179
Sarah, 108+
Thomas, 108
Robert, 108
LASELL, John, 110
LASH, Jacob, 60
LATHROP, Mary, 13
LAWSON, Deodate, 23
Thomas, 23
LEACH, Alice, 68
Ebenezer, 175
Giles, 175
James, 186+
Sarah, 126
LEADER, Sarah, 47
LEARNED, Isaac, 96+
LEAVITT, John, 94, 95
Josiah, 110
Margaret, 110
Sarah, 94, 95
LEE, Mary, 96
Robert, 96
LEIGH, Lucretia, 38
William, 38
LERMOND, Albert, 6
LESTER, Andrew, 126
Ann, 126
LETTICE, Ann, 104
Elizabeth, 52
Thomas, 104
LEWIS, George, 40
James, 109
John, 14
Mary, 40+
Nathan, 28
Rachel, 14
Sarah, 109
Thomas, 38
LIBBY, LIBBEY
Anthony, 106
C. T., 3
Hannah, 133
Jethro, 128
Mary, 106
LINCOLN, Abigail, 26
Anna, 111, 112, 149
Anne, 111
Benjamin, 110
Caleb, 109+, 110
Calvin, 111
Daniel, 109+
Deborah, 110+
Dwelley, 111+
Edmund, 92
Edward, 111+
Elizabeth, 6+, 7+, 109+, 111+
Ephraim, 109
Hannah, 110+
Huldah, 110+
Irene, 7

Isaac, 110+
Jacob, 110+
John, 111
Joshua, 42, 65, 92, 107, 109+, 110+, 111+, 112+, 149, 150+, 175, 188
Lemuel, 111+
Lucinda, 111
Margaret, 109, 110
Martha, 111+
Mary, 109+, 110, 111
Mercy, 110+, 111
Paul, 6, 7
Peleg, 6+, 111+, 112+, 150, 188
Peter, 109+
Rachel, 110
Ruth, 109+
Samuel, 109+
Sarah, 109
Solomon, 65, 110+, 175
Stephen, 26, 89, 109+
Susanna, 109
Thomas, 107+, 109+
LINSCOTT, James, 45
LITTLE, George, 34
Joseph, 71, 168
Moses, 168
Tristram, 71
LITTLEFIELD
Elizabeth, 36
Francis, 71
John, 36
Peter, 33+, 129
Tabitha, 71
LOCKE, Abigail, 185
LOGAN, Robert, 50
LOKER, John, 80
Mary, 80
LOMBARD, Jonathan, 67
Joshua, 67
LONG, John, 73
Mary, 73, 170
Robert, 170
LONGFELLOW
Abigail, 113, 114, 117+
Anna, 114
Anne, 112, 113
Betty, 116
Daniel, 114
David, 114
Elizabeth, 5, 112, 114+, 117+
Enoch, 114
Eunice, 116, 117+
Green, 113
Hannah, 114
Jacob, 5+, 113, 114+, 115+, 116+, 140
Jonathan, 48, 113+, 114+, 115+, 116+, 117+, 140
Mary, 114+, 116, 117
Mercy, 5+, 114, 115, 116+, 117+
Nathan, 48, 82, 112, 113+, 114
Samuel, 113
Sarah, 114
Sewell, 113
Stephen, 112+, 114
William, 82, 112+, 113+, 163+
LORING, Benjamin, 90
LOVEJOY, Frances, 117
LOVERING, Esther, 138
LOVETT, Ebenezer, 179
John, 179+
Joseph, 179
LOW, Alice, 69+, 118
Ambrose, 26
Dorcas, 118+
Elizabeth, 118
John, 69+, 118+, 177
Joseph, 118
Margaret, 118
Martha, 118
Ruth, 58
Sarah, 118+
Susanna, 118+
Thomas, 118+, 177
LOWDEN, Mary, 77
LOWELL, John, 76+
LUCE, Seth, 150
Thaddeus, 150
LUNT, Elizabeth, 195
LYDSTON, Weymouth, 171+
LYFORD, Ann, 91
John, 91
Moses, 5+
Nathaniel, 5
Oliver, 5
MCCANN, Barney, 120
MCCLINTOCK
Margaret, 43
MCCOBB, Samuel, 190
MCDONALD
Elizabeth, 7
MCGREGORE
Margaret, 46
MCKELLAR, John, 180
MACKELROY, William, 160
MCLAUGHLIN, MCCLAFLIN
Anna, 120
Elizabeth, 119
Fannie, 121
Hannah, 120
Isabella, 119
James, 119, 120+, 121, 183, 184
Jannet, 120, 183+, 184
Jeremiah, 120, 121
John, 31, 119+, 120
Joseph, 119, 120
Laughlin, 119, 120
Margaret, 120, 121
Mary, 119+, 121
Robert, 119, 120
Rosanna, 119
Stephen, 121
Thomas, 31, 119+, 120+
Zachariah, 120+
MCMURPHY, Christine, 46
MACREST, Benoni, 84
Joseph, 113
Mary, 84
MACY, John, 50, 173
Thomas, 50
MAHIEU, Hester, 51
MAHONEY, Abigail, 130
MALCOLM, Andrew, 180+
Mary, 180
MALTER, Sarah, 80
MANNING, Jeffrey, 25
MANSFIELD, John, 73
MANTER, Hannah, 68
John, 67+
Nathan, 67
MARCH, Hugh, 127
MARCHANT, Abishai, 56, 121, 122, 123, 176
Ann, 121
Benjamin, 122
Charles, 121
Christopher, 121
Cornelius, 122, 149+
Ebenezer, 122+
Elizabeth, 122+, 160
Gamaliel, 122
Hannah, 122
Hepsibah, 122
Huxford, 122
Jabez, 122
Joanna, 122
John, 28+, 56, 121, 122+, 123, 149+, 160, 176
Joseph, 121
Martha, 122, 149+
Mary, 121, 122
Naomi, 122
Nathaniel, 160
Ruth, 122
Samuel, 122+
Sarah, 28+, 121+
Silas, 122
MARSH, Dinah, 16
Sarah, 109
Thomas, 109+
MARSHALL, Abial, 123
Anna, 123+

Anne, 139, 140
Elizabeth, 166
Hannah, 104
John, 104
Thomas, 123+, 140
MARSTON, Bethia, 4
Daniel, 5
John, 4, 140
Jonathan, 140
Rebecca, 166
Sarah, 5
William, 138+, 139, 166
MARTIN, Allan, 9
Charles, 123
Elizabeth, 123
Ezra, 45
George, 56
Jacqueline, 9
John, 5, 123
Lettice, 123
Margaret, 44, 45, 123
Mary, 123
Sarah, 123
Thomas, 56
William, 9+, 43, 44, 45, 123+
MASON, Benjamin, 124
Catherine, 124
Elizabeth, 3, 4, 124+
Esther, 124
Francis, 124
Hannah, 124
Helena, 34
John, 3, 4, 124+, 194
Joseph, 124
Margaret, 124
Mary, 89, 124
Mercy, 124
MASSASOIT, 14
MASURY, Edward, 124
Jean, 124
MATTHEWS, James, 176
Sarah, 176
MAVERICK, Moses, 24
MAXFIELD, John, 31
MAXWELL, Mary, 43
MAYHEW, Bethiah, 125
Hannah, 55, 56, 125
Jane, 125
Martha, 125
Mary, 125
Thomas, 49, 55+, 56, 124+, 125+
MAYNARD, Elizabeth, 80+
John, 80+
Lydia, 86
MAYO, Mary, 28
Thomasine, 84
MEACHAM
Jeremiah, 64
MELLUS, Abigail, 110
MERCER, Hester, 34
MERRILL, Abraham, 71, 195
Elizabeth, 71
John, 195
Nathaniel, 195+
MERRITT, Abigail, 103+
Elizabeth, 103
Henry, 58, 125+
John, 103+, 125
Jonathan, 58
Katherine, 58+, 125
Ruth, 110
MERRY, Bathsheba, 147
Joseph, 147
MESERVE, MESERVEY
Clement, 128
Henry, 111
Kendrick, 6, 7
MESSER, Lydia, 169
Thomas, 169
METCALF, Kimball, 9
MIGHILL, John, 35
MILBURY, Henry, 74
Mary, 74
MILLER, Grace, 126
Margaret, 111
Martha, 126
Mary, 126, 197+
Nancy, 8
Richard, 126, 197+
Samuel, 46, 126
Uriah, 6
MILLETT, Abraham, 69
Bethia, 126
Dorcas, 193
Henry, 126
John, 126+
Jonathan, 126
Mary, 126, 127
Mehitabel, 68, 69, 126
Nathaniel, 126
Sarah, 93
Thomas, 68, 69, 83, 126+
MILLIKEN, James, 136
Mary, 130
MILWARD, Anne, 152
Elizabeth, 153
Thomas, 152, 153
MIND, Alice, 153
MINGAY, Ann, 97
Jeffrey, 1+
MINK, Ali, 9
Constance, 9
Ivan, 9
Keith, 9
Lyndall, 9
Lyndon, 9
Natalie, 9
MITCHELL, Abner, 18
Andrews, 16, 17+, 18, 45, 146
Benjamin, 16
Bertrand, 18
Bethia, 16
Carrie, 18
Deborah, 27
Edson, 18
Edward, 13+, 14
Elizabeth, 13, 15, 17+
Enos, 16, 17+, 18+, 45, 134, 146, 184
Experience, 13+, 14, 52, 67, 153
Gilman, 8, 9+, 18+, 184
Hannah, 13, 15
Harry, 18
Herbert, 18
Herman, 18
Huldah, 16
Isaac, 15
Isaiah, 16
Jacob, 13, 14+, 15+, 16+, 26, 54+, 153, 154+
Jeremiah, 16
John, 13, 18
Jonathan, 163, 181
Lydia, 15, 16+
Marcus, 18
Margaret, 163
Maria, 13
Mary, 13+, 14, 15+, 18
Nellie, 8+, 9+, 18
Noah, 15
Rachel, 17+, 18
Rebecca, 15, 16
Richard, 17, 21
Robinson, 18
Rosilla, 18
Sarah, 13, 15, 16, 18, 21
Seth, 15, 16+, 26, 134
Solomon, 16+
Stephen, 16
Susanna, 15
Thomas, 13+, 14, 15, 16, 52
MIXER, Abigail, 95
Isaac, 95
MOODY, Abigail, 128+
Caleb, 71, 84, 127+, 128, 153, 167+
Daniel, 33, 127, 128+, 129+, 130, 138+, 144+, 167
Deborah, 130, 131
Dorcas, 129
Ebenezer, 33, 129+, 130+, 144, 180
Elizabeth, 128+, 167+

Ellen Viola, 6, 7, 8, 131
Hannah, 128+
Herbert, 130
James, 130+
John, 71, 129, 130
Joseph, 128, 130, 131
Joshua, 84, 127+, 128+, 161
Judith, 127, 128
Love, 129
Lydia, 48
Martha, 127
Mary, 128+
Nelson, 6, 7, 130+, 131+, 150
Patience, 130
Pierce, 128
Robert, 129, 130+
Samuel, 48, 127, 128+, 163, 167
Sarah, 127+, 128+
Thomas, 127
Wellington, 130
William, 127+, 128+, 129+, 130+, 131, 150, 153, 163, 180
Zoa, 131
MOORE, MOOR
Dorcas, 39
Elizabeth, 131
Mary, 131, 166
Ruth, 131, 160
Samuel, 39
Thomas, 131
William, 131+, 160, 166
MOORS, Edward, 52
MORE, Patience, 171
Richard, 64
Susanna, 64
Thomas, 171
MOREY, Edmund, 72
MORGAN, Elizabeth, 192
Joseph, 192
Robert, 178
Ruth, 170
Samuel, 178
MORRILL, MORRELL
Betsey, 5
John, 61+
Levi, 5
MORSE, Anthony, 34+, 105
Benjamin, 127
Elizabeth, 167
Joseph, 199+
Mary, 133
Phoebe, 191
Ruth, 127
Samuel, 199
MOSELY, Samuel, 156
MOSES, Mary, 73
MOULTON, Abigail, 133
Anne, 132+, 134
Batt, 133
Benjamin, 132, 133
Bridget, 132
David, 134
Elizabeth, 16, 17, 134+
Emery, 134
Ezekial, 133
Hannah, 132
Henry, 132
Huldah, 134
Jane, 132
Jeremiah, 79
John, 1, 132+
Jonathan, 133, 134+
Joseph, 132, 133, 134, 139
Judith, 134+
Margaret, 133
Mary, 90, 132+, 133, 134+, 135
Robert, 133
Ruth, 1, 3+, 132, 133, 134+
Sarah, 132, 133+, 134, 139
Stephen, 16, 17, 133, 134+
Thomas, 1, 90, 132
William, 71+, 132, 133+, 134+, 138, 139, 195+
MOWATT, Captain, 181+
MUCHEMORE, Walter, 186
MUMFORD, Jane, 27+
MUNSON, Lucy, 121
NAPPER, Anne, 199
Thomas, 199
NAY, John, 196
NEAL, NEALE, Andrew, 75
John, 75, 126
Mary, 110, 126
Richard, 185
William, 185
NELSON, Mary, 87
Philip, 87
NEWCOMB, Andrew, 147
Mary, 147
NEWELL, John, 108
NEWHALL, George, 131
NEWMAN, John, 64
Ruth, 128
NEWTON, John, 108
Moses, 108
NICHOLS, Ebenezar, 135
Elizabeth, 103
John, 135
Josiah, 135
Mary, 135+, 169+
Patience, 26
Rachel, 135
Samuel, 135
Sarah, 135
Thomas, 135+, 169+
NICKERSON, Jane, 172
Reuben, 172
NIXON, Colonel, 44
NORCROSS, Richard, 203
NORRIS, Mary, 24+
NORTHEND, Ezekiel, 163+
NORTON, Abigail, 148, 149+
Anna, 138
Bayes, 148
Benjamin, 57+, 136+
Beriah, 137
Bonus, 77, 128+, 137+, 138+
Desire, 137
Eliakim, 51
Elizabeth, 50, 135+, 136, 137+, 138, 147
Enoch, 56, 122, 149+
Esther, 136
Hannah, 57, 135, 136+
Henry, 73
Hepsibah, 149+
Huldah, 137
Isaac, 57+, 89, 135
Jacob, 135, 136
Jane, 137
Jedidah, 51
Jerusha, 137, 149
John, 50+, 73, 77, 137+, 138+
Joseph, 28, 56, 122, 138
Lois, 137, 149
Lucy, 137, 138
Lydia, 28
Mary, 128+, 136, 138, 148, 149
Matthew, 50, 57, 136+, 137+, 149+
Nicholas, 135, 136+, 147
Obed, 149
Phineas, 136
Priscilla, 136+
Ruth, 57, 136
Samuel, 138
Sarah, 89, 136+, 138, 148, 149
Timothy, 148
William, 63+, 77, 137+, 138
Zaccheus, 136
NOWELL, Increase, 90
Mehitable, 90
NOYES, James, 84, 153
Jane, 145+
Mary, 133

Sarah, 48, 86
Thomas, 48, 71+, 84, 153
NUDD, Hannah, 139
Thomas, 139
NYE, Elizabeth, 50
Temperance, 58
OBER, Abigail, 178, 179+
Anna, 179
Elizabeth, 179
Hezekiah, 179+
John, 179
Nicholas, 179
OGIER, Abram, 180
Lucy, 180
OLDHAM, Hannah, 175
Thomas, 175
OLIVER, John, 76+
Richard, 3
ORCUTT, Thomas, 103
ORDWAY, James, 70
OSBORN, Jane, 123
OSIER, Abigail, 123
OSLAND, Humphrey, 100
OTIS, Anne, 29
Mary, 78
Richard, 29
OVERLOCK, Jane, 190
OVERZEE, Elizabeth, 24
OWLEY, Elizabeth, 143
PACHACEK, John, 18
PACKARD, David, 150
PADDOCK, Alice, 66
Robert, 66
PAGE, Anna, 140
Anne, 140+
Benjamin, 31, 140+
Bethia, 141
Christopher, 141
Elizabeth, 140+
Enoch, 140
Francis, 123, 138, 139+, 161, 166
Hannah, 138, 140+
Jeremiah, 140
John, 140, 141, 164
Joseph, 139+, 140
Lucy, 111, 138, 139+, 161
Margaret, 132, 138, 139+
Mary, 81, 138, 140, 141+, 161+, 164
Mercy, 114+, 115+, 116, 117+, 140
Meribah, 139, 140
Prudence, 140
Rebecca, 138, 139+
Robert, 1, 97, 117+, 132, 133, 138, 139+, 141+, 166
Samuel, 6, 48+, 114+, 123, 138, 139+, 140+, 141+
Sarah, 140
Simon, 117+, 140+, 141
Solomon, 140
Stephen, 140+, 141
Susannah, 31, 138, 139+
Theodate, 141
Thomas, 81, 97, 138, 139, 141+, 161+
PAINE, PAYNE
Elizabeth, 198
James, 184
Jane, 124+
Martha, 184
Thomas, 124+
William, 186
PALMER, Bathshua, 141
Daniel, 79
Elizabeth, 30+, 141+
Hannah, 109
Henry, 30+, 141, 142+
Huldah, 110
James, 109
John, 101
Joseph, 142
Mehitable, 141
Richard, 163
Samuel, 139+
Thomas, 21
PALSGRAVE, Anna, 201
Richard, 201
PARKER, Abraham, 142
George, 142
Hannah, 21+, 142
John, 21+, 142+
Mary, 142
Thomas, 164
PARMENTER, John, 154
Lydia, 154
PARSONS, Anne, 90
John, 90
Rachel, 106
Sarah, 5
PARTRIDGE
Elizabeth, 164
James, 174
Mary, 174
William, 164
PATCH, Elizabeth, 143+, 201
Hannah, 143
James, 143+, 178+, 201
John, 143+
Mary, 143+, 178+
Nicholas, 143+
Thomas, 143+
PATTY, Thomas, 4
PAUL, Abigail, 22
Amos, 171
Daniel, 22
Mary, 171
PEARCE, Andrew, 144
Anna, 16
Anne, 144
Ebenezer, 144
Elizabeth, 33, 144+
Hepsibah, 144
Mary, 128, 129+, 144+
Sarah, 144
William, 36, 128, 129, 130, 144
PEARSON, PIERSON
Abigail, 145
Bartholomew, 99+, 145, 146+, 170
Benjamin, 99, 145+, 182
Daniel, 145
David, 145
Dorcas, 144+
Elizabeth, 144
Hannah, 145
Jane, 146
Jedediah, 145
Jeremiah, 144
John, 1, 144+, 145+, 146, 182
Jonathan, 145
Joseph, 145
Love, 146+
Mary, 144, 145, 146+, 182
Mehitable, 145
Oliver, 145
Phoebe, 145+, 146
Rachel, 17+, 146
Richard, 17+, 146+, 147, 170
Ruth, 145
Samuel, 1+, 144, 182
Sarah, 145+, 146+
Solomon, 146
Stephen, 145
PEARY, Sarah, 111
PEASE, Abiah, 148+
Abigail, 147
Alexander, 51, 149, 150+
Banning, 111, 149
Benjamin, 28, 122, 148+, 160
Bethia, 148
Betsey, 150
David, 28, 147, 148+
Desire, 150+
Elihu, 149
Elizabeth, 149
Ephraim, 148, 149
Francis, 149
George, 150
Havilah, 149

Hepsibah, 149+, 150
Hevas, 150
Huldah, 150
James, 135, 147
Jean, 148
Job, 148
John, 51, 56, 122, 135, 137+, 147+, 148, 149+, 150, 160
Jonathan, 103, 147
Joseph, 150
Keturah, 149
Lemuel, 148
Lovina, 150
Lucy, 147
Lydia, 148
Martha, 111+, 149, 150
Martin, 150
Mary, 57, 122, 131, 147+, 148, 149+
Melatiah, 148
Nancy, 130+, 150+
Nathan, 6
Noah, 148
Paul, 148
Peletiah, 45, 130, 131+, 150+, 151+
Prince, 45, 51+, 111+ 122, 149+, 150+, 151+
Rebecca, 147
Robert, 147+
Samuel, 147, 149, 160
Sarah, 56, 147, 148
Seba, 149
Seth, 148
Shubael, 149+
Silas, 148, 149
Susanna, 149
Thankful, 148+
Thomas, 57, 147, 148+, 160
William, 137, 149, 150
Zebulon, 149
Zoa, 150
PEASLEY, Joseph, 34+
Sarah, 34
PECK, Simon, 73
PEIRCE, Daniel, 48
Mary, 48
PELL, Anne, 151, 182
Joseph, 151+, 182
PENNIMAN, Hannah, 193
PENTICOST, John, 108
PEPPERELL
Colonel, 190
PERKINS, Ann, 140
Betty, 107
Daniel, 33
Elizabeth, 144+
Humphrey, 161
Isaac, 97
Jacob, 93, 144
James, 140, 161
John, 33+, 144+
Mary, 33+, 144
Matthew, 93
Moses, 106, 107
Rebecca, 97
Sarah, 106
Stover, 33
Thomas, 116, 200
PERRY, Deborah, 153
Elijah, 58
John, 58
Mary, 175
PHILBRICK
Elizabeth, 160
James, 3, 4
Nathan, 4
PHIPPEN, Benjamin, 152
David, 151, 152+
Dorcas, 192
Eleanor, 152
Elizabeth, 152+
Gamaliel, 152
George, 152
John, 152+
Joseph, 152+, 192+, 199
Mary, 152, 192
Rebecca, 152
Samuel, 152
Sarah, 151, 152+
PHIPPS, PHIPS
William, 26, 113+
PICKARD, John, 144
Mary, 144
PICKLES, Jonas, 173
Lydia, 173
PIDGE, Mary, 199
PIERCE, Daniel, 127+, 152, 153+
John, 169
Joshua, 153
Lucy, 69
Lydia, 84
Martha, 153
Robert, 82
Sarah, 127+, 152, 153
PIKE, Dorothy, 153
Hannah, 30
John, 30, 168+
Robert, 153
PILKINGTON
Hannah, 93
PINKHAM, Thomas, 23
PIPER, Margaret, 84
Nathaniel, 84
PITMAN, John, 162+
PLUMER, PLUMMER
Benjamin, 145
Deborah, 102
Ephraim, 102
Hannah, 127
Ruth, 87, 102
Samuel, 145
Thomas, 145
POOL, POOLE
John, 69
Sarah, 180
POORE, Mary, 144
POPE, Anne, 153
Elnathan, 15
Hannah, 153
Isaac, 15+, 153
Joanna, 153
John, 153+
Rebecca, 153
Sarah, 153+, 154
Seth, 153
Susanna, 13, 14+, 153, 154
Thomas, 13, 14, 104, 153+
PORTER, Samuel, 62
PORTERFIELD
Abigail, 180
POTTER, Anthony, 157, 198
Lydia, 157
POWELL, Robert, 131
PRATT, Abiel, 154
Bathsheba, 55+, 155
David, 154
Ebenezer, 154
Elizabeth, 154
Ephraim, 154
Hannah, 154
Jabez, 154
John, 154, 155
Jonathan, 154
Joseph, 80, 81, 154+, 155+, 156
Joshua, 55
Mary, 154, 155
Nathaniel, 154
Philip, 154
Prudence, 154
Rachel, 80, 81, 154+
Rebecca, 153
Ruth, 154
Susanna, 154
Thomas, 154+, 156
PRATTE, Bennett, 64
Grace, 64+
PRAY, Dorothy, 75
John, 75
PREBLE, Abraham, 142
Sarah, 142
PRESCOTT, Abigail, 113
Benjamin, 113
PRESSEY, Hannah, 169
John, 169
PRIAR, PRIOR, Mary, 13

Rebecca, 165+
PRIDE, William, 178
PRIEST, Sarah, 24
PRINCE, Mary, 68, 69
Rebecca, 156, 157+
PROCTOR, Abigail, 155
Benjamin, 155
Hannah, 155
Howard, 9
John, 61, 62, 155+, 177+
Joseph, 155
Martha, 155+
Mary, 155+
Milton, 9
Sarah, 61, 62, 155
Vera Joan, 9
William, 9
PROVENDER
Benjamin, 156
David, 156
Hannah, 154+, 156
Isaac, 156
John, 154+, 156+
Jonathan, 156
Sarah, 156
PUFFER, William, 73
PURCHASE, Sarah, 152
PUTNAM, Eben, 157
Eleazer, 157
Elizabeth, 156
Hannah, 157+
James, 157
John, 156+, 157+, 165+
Jonathan, 157
Nathaniel, 156
Phoebe, 156
Priscilla, 156, 157
Rebecca, 157, 165+
Ruth, 157
Sara, 156
Sarah, 157+
Susanna, 157
Thomas, 156
RAND, Caleb, 122
Thomas, 122
RANDALL, RANDELL
Dorcas, 170
Isaac, 42, 65
Lydia, 145, 146
Mary, 65
RANKIN, Elizabeth, 191
Samuel, 191
RAWLINGS, Mary, 141
Thomas, 141
RAYMENT, Jerusha, 62
REA, Mary, 157
REDER, Sara, 53
REDMAN, Martha, 3
John, 3+
REED, Elizabeth, 202
Hugh, 162
REMICK, Abraham, 158
Christian, 61, 158+
Elizabeth, 158
Hannah, 21, 158+
Isaac, 158
Jacob, 61, 158
Joshua, 21, 158
Lydia, 158+
Mary, 61, 158+
Sarah, 158
REMILLY
Catherine, 158, 189+
Matthias, 158, 159+, 189+
REMINGTON, Hannah, 108
REYNER, Dorothy, 22
Humphrey, 198
John, 22
Martha, 198
REYNOLDS, Catherine, 172
Hope, 162
William, 162
RHODES, Daniel, 129
Eliza, 8
Elizabeth, 129
Mary, 129+
Thomas, 129+, 176
RICE, Edmond, 37
Edward, 37
Ezekiel, 154
Jonathan, 154
Martha, 37
Matthew, 37
RICHARDS, Elizabeth, 180
James, 180+
John, 191
William, 34
RICHARDSON, Elder, 151
Esther, 164
RICKARD, Rebecca, 54+
RICKER, Mary, 187
RIDER, James, 64
RIDLEY, Ruth, 172
RIGGS, Abigail, 69+
Mary, 170
Thomas, 126
William, 170
RING, Abigail, 5
RIPLEY, Abigail, 160
Abraham, 73, 102, 104, 122, 159+, 160+
Eleanor, 160
Elizabeth, 159, 160
Hepsibah, 148, 149, 160
Hester, 160
Isaac, 102, 160
John, 159
Joseph, 104, 122, 148, 149, 160+
Keturah, 160
Mary, 102, 160+
Peter, 160
Rebecca, 160
Ruth, 160
Samuel, 7, 111
Sarah, 159, 160
William, 73, 159+
ROAKES, Daniel, 45
John, 6
ROANS, William, 142
ROBBINS, Irene, 111
John, 111
Lucy, 44
Melia, 44
Oliver, 44+
Willard, 130
ROBERTS, Lydia, 4
Thomas, 187
ROBIE, ROBY
Abigail, 161
Bathsheba, 106+, 161
Bethia, 161
Deliverance, 87, 161
Elizabeth, 161
Hannah, 161
Henry, 87, 131, 139, 141, 160, 161+
Huldah, 161
Ichabod, 139, 161
Joanna, 161
John, 107, 160
Judith, 160
Lucy, 139
Mary, 160, 161+
Ruth, 160, 161+
Samuel, 106+, 141, 161+
Sarah, 160, 161+
Thomas, 107, 131, 160, 161+
ROBINSON, Elizabeth, 162
George, 18
Gracie, 18
James, 73, 162+, 184, 185
Margaret, 162
Mary, 162, 184, 185
Rebecca, 161
Ruel, 181
ROGERS, Eunice, 95
Isaac, 134
John, 72, 173
Nathaniel, 77, 118
Thomas, 72, 73
Timothy, 173
ROLFE, Benjamin, 157
Elizabeth, 157
Hannah, 71
Henry, 71
RONES, Elizabeth, 21
William, 21

ROSS, Abigail, 88
James, 80+
Mary, 80+
ROULSTONE
Sylvester, 114, 117
ROWE, Abraham, 69
Mary, 68, 69
RUGGLES, John, 73
RUSSELL, Abigail, 41
Elizabeth, 79
Isaac, 41
Richard, 79
SAFFORD, Joseph, 118
ST. CLAIR, Edith, 18
SALLOWS, Abigail, 178
Sarah, 192
Thomas, 178
SANBORN, Benjamin, 139
John, 34, 132, 133, 138+, 139, 161, 168
Joseph, 106
Josiah, 132
Lydia, 140
Mary, 106, 140
Reuben, 140
Richard, 133
Ruth, 5
William, 132+
Zadoc, 5
SANDERS, Ann, 162+
Elizabeth, 163
Grace, 163
John, 162+, 163+, 185+
Mary, 162
Sarah, 162, 185
Thomas, 162
SANFORD, SANDFORD
Benjamin, 148
Mary, 152
SANGER, David, 155+
Samuel, 6
SARGENT, Abigail, 135
Benjamin, 134
Jacob, 134
William, 169+
SAVERY, Elizabeth, 66+
SAWYER, Jacob, 192
John, 168
Mary, 70
Samuel, 70
William, 70+
SAYWARD, Henry, 4+
Mary, 39
SCALES, John, 29
Samuel, 134
SCHOOLS, Matilda, 184
SCHWARTZ
Margaret, 189
Peter, 189
Susan, 189
SCOTT, Maria, 121
Mary, 143
William, 119
SEARL, Damaris, 152
SEARS, Alexander, 104
Mary, 104
SEDGLEY, John, 21
SESSETOM, Alice, 55, 56
Thomas, 55, 56+
SEVERANCE, John, 49
Mary, 49
SEWELL, Anne, 112, 163
Dorothy, 163
Hannah, 128, 163
Henry, 63+, 76, 112, 163+
Jane, 76, 163+
John, 128, 163
Mehitable, 163
Samuel, 163
Stephen, 163
SHAPLEIGH, John, 4
SHARP, James, 197
SHATSWELL, John, 195
Mary, 70, 194, 195
Theophilus, 195
SHAVALLY, Hannah, 95
Nicholas, 95
SHAW, Abiah, 196
Ann, 164
Anne, 164
Benjamin, 3+, 164
Ebenezer, 149
Edward, 3
Esther, 164
James, 13
John, 13
Jonathan, 106
Joseph, 3, 139, 164, 196
Josiah, 139
Margaret, 164, 194
Mary, 164+
Roger, 3+, 106, 164+, 194
Simeon, 164
SHEPHERD, Eleazer, 165
Elizabeth, 4+, 165+, 166
Hannah, 165, 166
Israel, 165
John, 4+, 30+, 157+, 165+, 166
Jonathan, 165
Samuel, 164, 166
Solomon, 165
Thomas, 165
Timothy, 166
William, 164, 165+
SHERBURNE, Charles, 7
Henry, 6, 98
John, 6+
Samuel, 98
SHERMAN, Albert, 18
John, 9+, 203
Thomas, 9
Willard, 18
SHERWIN, Sarah, 77
SHORT, Hannah, 113
Henry, 112+, 113
Jane, 112
Joseph, 113
Mehitable, 113
Samuel, 112, 113
SHORTWELL
Elizabeth, 193
SHURTLEFF
Elizabeth, 52
SHUTE, William, 23
SIBLEY, Susanna, 94
SIMMONS, Aaron, 202
Elizabeth, 65
Moses, 65, 202
Samuel, 194
SIMONTON, Christian, 180
SIMPSON, Andrew, 31+, 119
James, 168
Thomas, 119
SINGLETON, Mary, 53
SLEEPER, Joseph, 99
SMALL, Edward, 16
John, 16
SMILEY, David, 117
Eunice, 117
Hugh, 117
Mary, 117
SMITH, Abigail, 66, 177
Asahel, 166
Benjamin, 57, 89
Daniel, 51
Dorcas, 89
Elijah, 148
Elizabeth, 201
Hannah, 51
Hazadiah, 201
Hugh, 87
Israel, 166+
James, 84
Jeremiah, 66
John, 56, 97+, 166, 177
Jonathan, 166
Joseph, 139, 166
Lucy, 133
Lydia, 148
Martha, 87
Mary, 57
Meribah, 138, 139, 166
Rebecca, 102
Robert, 138, 166+
Samuel, 56
Sarah, 77, 84
Susanna, 166+
Thomas, 51

SNELL, Christopher, 22
George, 22
SOMERBY, Abiel, 84, 105, 127, 128, 167+
Abigail, 84, 167+
Anthony, 105, 167+, 168
Daniel, 168
Elizabeth, 47+, 127, 128, 167, 168
Henry, 47+, 49, 83, 167+, 168+
John, 168
Judith, 49
Rebecca, 167+
Richard, 167, 168
Sarah, 168
SOMES, Timothy, 169
SOULE, Cornelius, 16
SOUTHWORTH
Elizabeth, 96
Thomas, 96
SPEAR, Edwin, 8
Everett, 8+
SPENCER, Elizabeth, 185
Mary, 23
Moses, 74
Thomas, 185
SPENDLOW, Lydia, 161
SPOFFORD, Jonathan, 75
SPRAGUE, Hiram, 45
Isaac, 17
Jonathan, 94
Mehitabel, 94
Noah, 7
SPROUT, Ebenezer, 89
Rachel, 65
Robert, 89
SPROWL, Jane, 191
William, 191
STANBRIDGE, John, 136
STANFORD, STANIFORD
Bethia, 168
Elizabeth, 168
John, 168
Josiah, 168
Martha, 168, 192
Mary, 168, 192+
Naomi, 169
Rebecca, 168
Robert, 168, 169+, 192+
Ruth, 169
Thomas, 169
STANWOOD, Anna, 170
Benoni, 170
Bethia, 146+, 170
David, 170
Ebenezer, 170+
Hannah, 169
Isaac, 170
Jane, 169+
John, 169+
Jonathan, 69, 135+, 169+, 170+
Joshua, 170
Lucy, 170
Mary, 169, 170
Nehemiah, 69, 146+, 170+
Patience, 170
Philip, 135, 169+
Rachel, 170
Samuel, 169
Susanna, 69
Thomas, 170
STANYAN, Anthony, 1
STAPLES, Abigail, 172+
Anne, 171, 172+, 183
Catherine, 172
Crawford, 172
Elizabeth, 171
Hannah, 171
Hezekiah, 171+, 177, 185
James, 170
John, 61, 170, 171+, 172, 177
Jotham, 172
Mark, 171
Mary, 171, 172
Miles, 171, 172+, 183, 185
Olive, 172, 183
Peter, 36, 61, 170+, 171+
Phoebe, 172
Samuel, 171
Sarah, 172
Solomon, 171
Thomas, 171
William, 172, 183
STARBUCK, Abigail, 49, 173
Dorcas, 173
Edward, 29, 49+, 172, 173+
Esther, 29
Jethro, 173
Nathaniel, 49, 173
Sarah, 29+, 173
STARRETT, Marion, 9
STEADMAN, Hannah, 100
STETSON, Benjamin, 26+, 90, 110, 173, 174+
Bethia, 26+, 174+
Deborah, 174
Desire, 175
Elizabeth, 175
Eunice, 173, 174
Hannah, 110+, 174, 175
James, 174+
John, 173
Joseph, 110+, 173, 175+
Lois, 173, 175
Margaret, 174
Mary, 174
Matthew, 110, 174
Prudence, 173, 175+
Rachel, 175
Robert, 42, 90, 173+, 175
Ruth, 175+
Samuel, 173, 174+, 175+
Susanna, 26
Thomas, 173
Timothy, 173
William, 175
STEVENS, STEPHENS
Benjamin, 34
Dionis, 49
Edith, 172
Elizabeth, 119, 128, 134+
John, 34
Mary, 172
Robert, 49
Roger, 135
Thomas, 135
STEWART, Abigail, 119, 120
Duncan, 197
Elizabeth, 197
STIMPSON, Ephraim, 172
STOCKBRIDGE
Elizabeth, 100
Mary, 93
Sarah, 202
STODDARD, Anthony, 63
Susan, 190
STODDER, John, 40
STONE, Alice, 21
Ebenezer, 154, 155
George, 128
Hannah, 37
John, 37
Mary, 198
Nathaniel, 154
STORER, Amos, 17
Betsey, 17
Elizabeth, 17
Enos, 17
Joanna, 17
Judith, 17
Lucy, 17
Matthias, 17+
Ruth, 17
William, 17
STOREY, William, 29+
STOUGHTON, Sarah, 73
Thomas, 73
STOVER, George, 69
STRATTON, Elizabeth, 177
John, 177
Rebecca, 154
STURGIS, Edward, 78+
Hannah, 78
Sarah, 78
STURTEVANT, William, 54

SULLIVAN, Daniel, 147
SUMMERTON
Thomas, 160
SUTTON, Anne, 55
SWAINE, SWAIN, Bethia, 132
Phoebe, 160
William, 132, 196+
SWASEY, Joseph, 149
SWEETZER, Mary, 26
SWETT, Benjamin, 81, 138, 141, 194
Betsey, 5
Esther, 81, 83, 84
John, 141
Joseph, 124, 138, 194
Samuel, 5+
SYLVESTER
Bathsheba, 58
Israrel, 175
Richard, 175
SYMMES, Zachariah, 79+, 141
TAGGART, Jannet, 119
Patrick, 119
TAPPAN, Abraham, 163
Jane, 163
John, 128
TAYLOR, Ann, 175, 176
Anthony, 132
Elizabeth, 176
Hannah, 176
John, 45, 176
Jonathan, 4
Joseph, 176
Leah, 4
Lydia, 132
Martha, 176
Mary, 121, 122, 176
Sarah, 66, 176
Richard, 121, 122, 175, 176+, 198
Ruth, 175
TENNEY, Daniel, 145
Mehitable, 165
Mercy, 87
Ruth, 87
Thomas, 87
William, 87, 145
TETHERLY, Anne, 176
Mary, 170
William, 170
THACHER, Anthony, 96
Bethia, 96
John, 78
THAXTER, Elizabeth, 159
Thomas, 50, 159
THEMBER, Joan, 49
THING, Daniel, 48
Jonathan, 48
THISSELL, Richard, 178+
THOMAS, Mary, 139, 140, 180
Sarah, 193
THOMPSON, Abigail, 112
Amy, 176
Anne, 171+, 176, 177+
Bartholomew, 176
Edward, 112, 195
John, 52, 171+, 176
Mary, 176
Mehitable, 177
Miles, 75, 146, 176+, 177+
Sarah, 176, 177
Thomas, 75, 171+, 176, 177+
Wait, 146
THORNDIKE, Abigail, 179
Alice, 178+
Anna, 179
Anne, 177, 178
Christian, 179
Deborah, 180+
Ebenezer, 174
Edward, 179
Elizabeth, 155, 177, 178, 180+
Francis, 178
Hannah, 178, 179, 180
Herbert, 178+, 179, 180
James, 179, 180
Joanna, 179+, 180
John, 108, 118+, 143, 155, 177, 178+, 179+, 180+, 200, 201
Joseph, 180
Joshua, 179
Lucy, 180+, 193
Martha, 178+
Mary, 178+, 179, 180
Mehitable, 180
Nicholas, 179
Patience, 129, 130, 180
Paul, 108, 143, 178+, 179+, 180, 201
Robert, 129, 130+, 179+, 180+, 181+, 193+, 200
Ruth, 179
Sarah, 118+, 177, 179
THRASHER, Jerusha, 201
THURSTON, Abigail, 182
Anne, 182
Daniel, 145+, 151, 182+
Hannah, 145+, 182
James, 182
John, 199+
Joseph, 182
Mary, 182
Sarah, 182+
Stephen, 182+
TIBBETTS
Jeremiah, 186+
TICKNOR, William, 100
TILDEN, Nathaniel, 125
TILESTON, Hannah, 174+
TILLEY, Edward, 183
Elizabeth, 96, 182, 183+
John, 96, 182, 183
TILTON, Abigail, 141
Daniel, 139, 141
John, 161
Joseph, 161
Meribah, 139
Samuel, 139
Susanna, 164
William, 164
TITCOMB, Lydia, 47
TOBY, TOBEY, Isaac, 140
Martha, 171
Richard, 171
Thomas, 58
TODD, Ananias, 118
Margaret, 118
Rachel, 77
TOLFORD, Susanna, 31
TOPPAN, Abraham, 76+
Elizabeth, 47
Peter, 47
TOWERS, Anne, 172
Betty, 183
Daniel, 184
Edward, 183
Elizabeth, 183
John, 101, 172, 183, 184
Julia, 184
Leander, 184
Martha, 183
Miles, 172, 183
Samuel, 58
Sarah, 183
Sarah Jane, 8, 18+, 184
Walter, 18+, 120, 183, 184
William, 120, 172+, 183+, 184
TOWLE, Jonathan, 138
Joseph, 138
Mary, 139
TOWNSEND, Abigail, 154
Hannah, 22
Martin, 154
Miriam, 189
Susanna, 174
William, 22
TOZER, Richard, 197+
TRAPP, Ann, 136
Samuel, 148
Thankful, 148
Thomas, 67+, 136, 148
TRAVIS, Abigail, 147

TREFETHEN
Abraham, 185
Foster, 184+
Henry, 162+, 171, 172, 184+, 185
Joanna, 184
Lucretia, 185
Mary, 185
Robinson, 185
Sarah, 171, 172, 185
TRUE, Hannah, 128
TRUEWORTHY, Joanna, 22
TUCK, Andrew, 15
Edward, 106
Hannah, 106
Mercy, 111
Robert, 1
Samuel, 111
TUCKER, Benoni, 135
Honor, 173
John, 173
Lewis, 69
Morris, 135
Samuel, 181+
Sarah, 170
TUPPER, Thomas, 125
TURBAT, Elizabeth, 32+, 185+
John, 185+
Nicholas, 185
Peter, 32+, 162, 185+
Sarah, 185+
TURLOAR, Tamesin, 30
TURNER, Caleb, 65
Grace, 173
Hannah, 102
Humphery, 100
Israel, 110
Philip, 110
Rebecca, 174
Relief, 72
Thomas, 41, 100, 102
TURPIN, Agnes, 186
Annie, 186
Elizabeth, 21+, 186+
Jane, 186+
Thomas, 21, 186+
TWISDEN, John, 22
Peter, 22
TWOMBLY, Andrew, 188
Anna, 187
Benjamin, 187
Daniel, 188
Elizabeth, 111+, 150, 186, 187, 188, 197
Esther, 187+
Hepsibah, 188
Hope, 187
Jane, 186
John, 23, 186, 187+, 188, 197
Joseph, 79, 186, 187+, 188, 197
Martha, 188+
Mary, 186, 187
Paul, 79, 111+, 150, 188+
Peniel, 188
Rachel, 187+
Ralph, 23, 186, 187+
Samuel, 187
Sarah, 187
Solomon, 188
William, 187+
TYNGS, John, 44
ULMER, Andrew, 190
Catherine, 190, 191
Eliza, 191
Ephraim, 191
Eunice, 191
George, 189, 190+, 191
Hannah, 189
Jacob, 189+, 190
James, 191
Jenny, 191
Johan, 158, 189+, 190+
John, 8, 60, 158, 159, 189+, 190+, 191+
Margaret, 189
Marie, 189
Martin, 150+, 189, 190+
Mary, 189, 191
Matthias, 45+, 60, 189, 191+
Philip, 189, 190
Sarah, 45+, 190, 191
Susanna, 191
URAN, Peter, 69
VAN DE VELDT
Bridget, 182
VARNEY, Humphrey, 29+, 173
Thomas, 155
William, 155
VAUGHN, Elizabeth, 96
George, 96
VEAZIE, Hannah, 83
William, 83
VEREN, Mary, 156
Nathaniel, 156
VICKARY, George, 152
VINAL, Joseph, 103
Mary, 103
VINCENT, Abiah, 148+
Hannah, 51
Reuben, 148
Samuel, 148
Thomas, 137+, 148+
VINES, Richard, 38
VITTUM
William, 106
WADD, Anne, 139
WADE, Lawrence, 9
Mary, 102
WADSWORTH
Christopher, 25
John, 25
WAGER, Andrew, 23
WAINRIGHT, WAINRITE
Elizabeth, 137
Francis, 155
John, 137
Martha, 155
WAIT, WAITE, Abigail, 154
Thomas, 138
WALDEN, Margaret, 120
WALDO, Samuel, 43, 190
WALDRON, Anne, 76
Elizabeth, 76, 197
John, 197
Richard, 76+
WALES, Nathaniel, 82
Susanna, 82
WALKER, Mary, 108
Thomas, 95+
WALL, Hannah, 132
James, 132
WALLINGFORD, James, 88
Nicholas, 88
WALLIS, WALLACE
Benjamin, 192, 193+
David, 193
Deborah, 180+, 193
Elizabeth, 192
Esther, 130
James, 168, 192, 193+
John, 93, 152, 168, 180+, 192+, 193+
Joseph, 180, 192, 193+
Josiah, 93, 168, 192+, 193+
WALLACE
Mary, 150, 192+, 193
WALLIS, Nathaniel, 192
Nicholas, 167
Patience, 193
Rebecca, 192
Samuel, 193
Sarah, 192+, 193
Susanna, 192, 193+
WALTZ, Catherine, 180
WANTON, William, 40
WARD, Elizabeth, 94, 124, 194
Hannah, 194
Henry, 110
Isabel, 122
Lydia, 110
Mary, 194
Rachel, 106
Richard, 122
Samuel, 94

Sarah, 194
Thomas, 1, 106, 124 164, 194+
William, 94+
WARNER, Joshua, 99
Hannah, 170
WARREN, Gilbert, 176
Richard, 52
Sarah, 52
WASHBURN, John, 13+
WATERMAN, John, 54
Robert, 54
WATSON, Margery, 76
WAY, Richard, 125
WEARE, Christian, 34
Daniel, 82
Elias, 32
Esther, 84
John, 106
Jonathan, 106
Joseph, 21
Mary, 21
Nathaniel, 82
Ruth, 32
WEBB, Mary, 76
WEBBER, James, 193
WEBSTER
Abigail, 133+, 195+, 196
Anne, 195+
Daniel, 196
Ebenezer, 196+
Elizabeth, 194
Hannah, 194, 196
Israel, 195, 196
John, 30, 35+, 70+, 87, 133+, 194+, 195+, 196
Jonathan, 195
Joshua, 196
Lucy, 195
Margaret, 196
Mary, 70+, 194, 195+, 196
Nathan, 87, 195
Nicholas, 195
Sarah, 105, 106, 195, 196+
Stephen, 30, 194, 195
Thomas, 40+, 105, 106, 196+
WEED, Joanna, 88
WEEKS, Jane, 123
Leonard, 186+
Samuel, 123
WELLES, Arnold, 6
WENTWORTH, Anna, 197
Benjamin, 23, 197+
Catherine, 197
Dorothy, 197
Elizabeth, 197+
Ephraim, 126, 187+, 197+
Ezekiel, 126, 187, 197+
Gershom, 187, 197
John, 126, 196, 197
Jonathan, 197
Martha, 187+, 196, 197
Mary, 197+
Paul, 197
Samuel, 196, 197
Sarah, 197
Spencer, 197
Sylvanus, 197
Timothy, 197
William, 23, 126, 196, 197+
WEST, Christian, 178, 179
John, 201
WESTON, Francis, 147
Lucy, 147
Thomas, 183
WETHERBEE, John, 94
WHARTON, Sarah, 111
WHEATON, Mason, 60
WHEELDING, Joseph, 78
WHEELER, John, 108, 145
WHELDEN, Catherine, 198
Gabriel, 175, 198+
Henry, 198
John, 198+
Margaret, 197
Ralph, 198
Richard, 50
Ruth, 175, 198
WHELDON, Thomas, 122
WHIDDEN, John, 114
WHIPPLE, Elizabeth, 157, 198
John, 77+, 198+
Mary, 198
Sarah, 77+, 198+
Susanna, 198
Thomas, 157
WHITE, Abigail, 193
Dorothy, 69
James, 155
John, 193
Mary, 116+, 118
Nathan, 162
Richard, 90
Thomas, 122
William, 114, 116+, 155, 199
Willie, 7
WHITEHOUSE
Edward, 171
WHITMORE, Mary, 40
WHITNEY, John, 95
WHITTEN, Jeremiah, 55
Thomas, 55
WHITTIER, Dorothy, 5
WIGGIN, James, 90
Mary, 131
Thomas, 131
WILLARD, Benjamin, 95
Margaret, 95
WILLETT, Bethia, 122
WILLIAMS, Augustine, 135
Hannah, 139, 140
John, 131
Jonathan, 99
Mary, 86, 102, 199
Mercy, 99
Sarah, 30
WILLIAMSON
Experience, 176
Mary, 168
Timothy, 168
WILLOUGHBY
Elizabeth, 24
WILSON, Edward, 86
Joseph, 75
Remember, 138
William, 75
WINES, Barnabas, 66
WING, John, 34
WINSLOW, Bethia, 27, 89
WINTER, John, 74
WINTHROP, Adam, 63
John, 63
Lucy, 63
WITHERELL, Elizabeth, 40
Sarah, 65
William, 40
WIXAM, Barnabas, 158
WOOD, WOODS
Abigail, 199
Anna, 199+
Bethia, 199
Dorcas, 152+, 192, 199
Dorothy, 199+
Eleazer, 199
Elizabeth, 199
Francis, 94
Hannah, 199
Henry, 104
John, 94, 96+
Jonathan, 199
Mary, 97, 145, 199+
Mehitable, 199
Nicholas, 152+, 199+
Philippa, 199
Sarah, 145, 199
Thomas, 145
WOODAM, Mary, 30
WOODBRIDGE, Benjamin, 48
Elizabeth, 48
Norton, 33
WOODBURY, WOODBERRY
Abigail, 200+
Andrew, 201

Anne, 200
Christian, 178, 179
Dorcas, 200
Ebenezer, 62, 179+, 200+, 201+
Elizabeth, 62, 179+, 182, 200+
Hannah, 62, 143+, 200+, 201
Hugh, 201
Humphery, 62, 199
Isaac, 179, 200, 201
Jerusha, 201
Joan, 199
John, 62+, 182, 199, 200+, 201
Joshua, 200
Judith, 201
Martha, 201
Mehitable, 179, 201
Nathaniel, 201+
Nicholas, 143, 201
Peter, 200
Priscilla, 201
Rebecca, 201
Ruth, 201
Sarah, 200
Thomas, 62, 201
William, 143+, 201+
WOODMAN, Benjamin, 112
Edward, 70
Jonathan, 195
Joshua, 112
Mary, 70, 195
WOODWARD, Martha, 188
Samuel, 188+
WOODWELL, Sarah, 48
WOODWORTH
Abigail, 202
Benjamin, 202
Deborah, 202
Elizabeth, 202
Isaac, 202
Joseph, 202
Martha, 58+, 202
Mary, 202
Mehitable, 202
Sarah, 202
Thomas, 58, 202
Walter, 58+, 202+
WOOLCOTT, John, 95
Lydia, 95
WOOLEN, Thomas, 136+
WOOLSON
Elizabeth, 95+, 202
Hannah, 202
Joseph, 202
Mary, 202
Nathaniel, 202
Sarah, 202
Thomas, 95+, 100, 202+, 203
WORTH, Lionel, 198
WORTHEN, Judith, 31
WRIGHT, Richard, 52
WYNTERWADE
Rynold, 197
YALLALY, Robert, 5
Susan, 5
YATTAW, Llewelyn, 9
YEO, Thomas, 152
YOUNG, Benaiah, 39+
Eleanor, 85
Elizabeth, 43
Hannah, 39
Lucy, 188
Lydia, 85
Margery, 185
Mary, 39, 185
Matthew, 85
Mehitable, 85
Mercy, 39
Robert, 39
Rowland, 85+

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06400 579 4